

From the Lips of Angels

Ezekial Skye

Copyright © 2019 Ezekial Skye

All rights reserved.

ISBN: 9781079526097

DEDICATION

First and foremost, I dedicate this book to the Lord, God Almighty. Without Him, these writings would not exist and neither would I. Secondly, I dedicate this to my family and to all of you who have taken time out of your busy lives to read the words within.

CONTENTS

1	Prologue	1
2	What it means to be the Enemy	3
3	A Calling from the Clutches of Death	10
4	A Stranger Unseen	20
5	A Second Stranger Speaks	30
6	Letters to the Churches	34
7	What it <i>actually</i> means to be under Grace	40
8	Self and Idolatry	52
9	1000 and the Meaning of Numbers	60
10	Revival and Celebration	68
11	Not a Myth — Not a Game	78
12	Truth Concerning Aliens	104
13	Season of the Rapture & Tribulation	127
14	Place of the Dead & the Lake of Fire	142
15	Moments of and after Rapture	153
16	Love and Purpose	161
17	Resist Noise	170
18	Sound of a Trumpet	178
19	Quick Notes for those Left Behind	186
20	Quick Reference of Prophecy from the Lips of Angels	190

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Father, I come to you in the name of Jesus Christ, my personal Lord, and Savior. I ask that your children will hear the truth in what you have spoken and shown me. Let your will be done on this earth and within in our lives as it is in Heaven; for the purpose of prophecy is to give a clear witness for Jesus, your only begotten Son, in whom you gave us so we may obtain the gift of eternal life. May your church understand with listening ears and interpret the words herein, according to your purpose, my Lord. I praise you and exalt you above all of the earth and of creation, as it is for your Son, through your Son, and by your Son that everything with life exists. Guide me with your Holy Spirit so that your church will understand those things you have sent me to tell them. In Jesus' glorious and mighty name, I pray, Amen.

Prologue

These writings are an account of some of my life's events. Within, you will read of my near-death experiences, time spent with the hosts of Heaven, and immense detail into the meanings of the mark of the beast, the number of his name, and the number of man.

As we near the Tribulation Period, false teachers and prophets have arisen in full force. The spirit of the Antichrist reigns. Most, however, are deceived and do not realize they are teaching falsely. After all, we are nearing the time when even the very elect will be deceived. Satan's choice weapon is deception and he utilizes it well. As such, you will find some of these teachings addressed within, so as to lift away the deceptions placed by Satan within the church; bringing these messages back into the light where they belong.

For those who may be left behind, the design of this book gears towards believers who would like a tool to leave within their home. After Jesus calls upon His bride, the world will fall into chaos rather quickly. Panic will ensue and it won't take long for the world to come together under the seven-year peace treaty. Among this insanity, people will begin raiding homes in search of food, items to sell, and so forth. Leaving this book lying around might help a stranger, friend, or loved one find Jesus during the most critical time the world has ever known or will ever know.

The book of Revelation has secrets within that will only be revealed as the moments occur in real-time. We, as Christians, won't be here to explain these things to them. Furthermore, this is **not** a book to replace the Word of God; for there is no such thing in existence. It is but a tool to help aid those who may find themselves in the moments after Jesus calls his bride

home. Within these pages is an outline of what to do after this occurs, and events to expect in real-time for those left behind.

I carry the Holy fear of God within my heart. Everything written within these pages is one-hundred percent and utterly true. I fear God too much to present half-truths or outright lies in His name. In this, you can rest assured everything you find here is absolute truth; for we all stand before Him one day and I am ***not*** going to do so with a book of lies in my hands.

With the end times upon us as they are, knowledge abounds and the world moves at an alarming pace. It is my hope you will become blessed as I was while experiencing my life's events and the precious moments with our God and the hosts of Heaven. May you all become and remain 67, forever!

What it means to be the Enemy

After the Lord had finished with giving me the knowledge you are about to find within these pages, I struggled to find a way to present these things, because I became afraid that no one would listen. Furthermore, I thought they would mock and ridicule, especially if I chose to come out and talk about the 'how portion' in which the way I was given this information.

Fear is of the enemy when it is not a Holy fear we should all reverently adore while contemplating the immense makeup of our Lord; that is, the Holy fear of God is good. Additionally, we should all have and carry this Holy fear as closely as we do the concepts of His love. The reason behind this is, simply, us adoring Him *within* the love we have for Him.

On the other side of the same coin, refusing to carry this Holy fear within our hearts means we do not love Him like we *thought* we did. This refusal to do so *always* leads to embracing a sinful lifestyle in one form or another. In essence, when we stop fearing our God with the Holy fear He demands of us, then we stop loving Him; albeit, we may not see it this way. As such, we become easily deceived and our hearts begin to revolt against Him, although we do not realize it.

The fear founded within the enemy, however, is *most definitely* from the evil one, Satan. Yes, we will be mocked for Jesus' namesake and we will be ridiculed, as proven over the history since Jesus was born into flesh, chose to die, was resurrected, and then ascended to be seated at the right hand of the Father. But understanding this and fighting against the flesh's desire to be accepted in all things is quite different when we work to put it all into practice. In other words, the war between the spirit and the flesh is very real.

And although this contemplation founded within fleshly fear was short-lived, it was present, nonetheless. But now, it is gone. The Word says, “Resist the devil and he will flee from you.” Today, I did just that. I decided to tell all of you about some of my backstories before presenting the truth in the portion of how this information was given. In this, I can testify to the greatness of our Lord, Jesus Christ within my own life. Moreover, I carry the holy fear of God within my heart **because** I love Him. As such, even though my flesh became afraid, I **always** was going to pass these things along to you.

Before my birth, my mother became ill with mono. This disease ravished her violently during the critical stages of my formation. It did so much damage the doctors told her I would be born without arms and legs, and that is *if* I didn’t die.

In addition to these horrible words she had to endure, my father left to never be seen again. She was a single mother facing a mother’s worst fear — poverty-ridden, no husband to help, and a child to be born handicapped or dead.

One of my uncles approached her in the midst of all of this. He pleaded with her to have an abortion. After all, nearly every reason was on the table to help him justify the importance of killing her child. If I wasn’t born dead, I would have no arms and legs. Taking care of such a child would require enormous amounts of money in which she did not have. Furthermore, a handicapped child takes a lot of care and time. Even if she could find a job which could help offset the expensive cost of caring for me, how could she do it alone without a husband? Satan was speaking words of despair through her doctors and her very own brother. Moreover, her brother was a Christian.

But regardless of what her ears and eyes were being told, she held on to her faith founded within Jesus Christ, the Lord our God. She refused to murder me, and instead, she prayed.

She asked the Lord to heal me within her womb. She promised Him that she would raise me to know Him if only He would heal me and make me normal like other children; having arms and legs. And although her prayer may have seemed distant in comparison to the realities of the words spoken within her ears, she trusted in Him, anyway. She fully believed the Word of God and that “By His stripes, we are healed.”

After her seeking out the Lord and praying with an honest heart, she

had a dream. In it, I was a small child in a grocery store. My mother was standing in line and I was in her arms. She put me down and a strange man she did not know picked me back up.

The man said, “He’s really a cute little guy.”

After this, the stranger put me back down upon the floor. I ran back to my mother. She told the man, “Thank you,” as she picked me back up; my tiny hands clutching onto her. And when she woke up that day, she *knew* the Lord had answered her prayer.

Of course, her telling the doctors I would be normal didn’t register with them. They did their best to prepare her for what was coming — the inevitability I would be born without arms and legs and possibly dead. After all, the chance I had damage to vital organs was an obvious notion, as well.

Needless to say, at birth, the doctors were amazed at the reality of my limbs forming normally. Even more so, *everything* about me was, also, normal. I was completely healthy in every sense of the term. And just like she had promised to the Lord, my mother would raise me to know Him. For this, I am forever grateful the Lord sent me to a woman who would refuse to kill me, but instead, would choose life and place her trust in Jesus Christ.

Through this event, the Lord was able to show all of those around that He is alive and lives forever! He healed me, completely. The doctors could not deny the miracle. Furthermore, the uncle who would see me later, he broke down into tears and begged my mother’s forgiveness. Not realizing he had strayed away from Jesus within his heart, my uncle repented and returned to the way he first loved Jesus Christ. Today, he lives with the Lord in Heaven.

Here is the truth in all of this: Satan is ***the enemy***.

When those of the church preach and teach that *people* are the enemy, as well, they are misled and are not of God. This is false teaching and is ***not*** founded in the Word; Jesus Christ. That is, in most cases, they are misinterpreting what it means for our flesh to be *of* the enemy. As such, they say, we are the enemy when we are not.

There is ***only one*** enemy. He is the dragon, that old serpent, the devil; and his name is Satan.

The doctors, in this case, were not the enemy. They were *of* the enemy. My uncle was not the enemy, either. He was *of* the enemy. That is, the

doctors and my uncle were being **led** by the enemy. As such, their words were full of Satan's desire; albeit, they *thought* it was their desire. After all, they were deceived by the enemy. However, they were never the enemy, themselves.

No, I assure you, Jesus did **not** die for the enemy. He gave His life so that *people* could live. People are *not the enemy*. People can be led by the enemy. People can live for the enemy. People can think like the enemy. People can do things the enemy desires they do. But in the eyes of God, people are **not** the enemy; until, they find themselves in the Place of the Dead (Hades); awaiting the final judgment of the Lake of Fire. However, until then, people can only be *of* the enemy.

Only because it is then too late to ask Jesus into their lives, can people ever become the enemy. As long as we live and breathe on this earth, we are people with the chance to make Jesus Christ the Lord of our lives. As such, we are **not** the enemy; Satan is.

Anyone and I mean *anyone* who tells you otherwise is a liar and the truth is not in them. To broaden the scope of what it means to be the enemy is against the Word of the Living God. Jesus, specifically, declares Satan as the enemy and **not** people. People are only made the enemy of God when they reject Him, revolt against Him, and therefore, they enter into eternity without the Blood of the Lamb covering their sin.

Jesus did **not** lay down His life to save Satan; for Satan has already been **permanently sentenced**. Instead, Jesus laid down His life so that *people* could be saved. My friends, I assure you, none of you are the enemy of God; unless, you decide to reject or revolt within your hearts against the Son of God, Jesus Christ. And as such of these choices, you then enter into eternity without Him and/or accept the mark of the beast.

When we are told the scope of what it means to be the enemy must be broadened to include sayings, such as: "The devil gave me a headache;" "the devil made me do it;" and "the devil has done this and that;" then, what they are also saying is that *we* are the enemy. But this is not true, not even in the slightest.

We have free will. We live in a fallen world. Therefore, we will receive headaches from time to time, as we do not reside in a perfect place, such as Heaven. The devil *does* cause headaches. But when preachers and teachers expand on the concept of who the enemy is, they also, remove Satan from accountability and place us or other objects into that same position.

For example, I used to paint cars. I would sometimes get migraines from paint exposure. This false teaching of expanding the definition of 'enemy' would say, "I received the headache **because** I paint. Therefore, the

‘enemy’ is the paint; or the ‘enemy’ is a lack of adequate ventilation, or the ‘enemy’ is me having the wrong job.”

But these statements are nothing more than deceptive lies from the pits of hell. This false teaching is a deception created to remove Satan from the accountability factor within our lives. This way, we no longer accept the fact Satan causes us pain. But he does.

It is because the devil deceived and caused the fall of man that we even know what a headache is in the first place. As such, the devil *is* to blame for headaches; not paint, not the lack of ventilation, not the job, and not us. Without Satan in our lives and our existence within a fallen world, there is no such thing as a headache. So yes, the devil *did* give us the headaches; alongside the chance to go to hell and burn forever with him as an added bonus.

The devil cannot *make* us do things. We have free will to override him. The saying, “the devil made me do it,” is still true, nonetheless; albeit, we are also held accountable for our own actions.

For instance, imagine if my mother would have gone through with the abortion. Yes, she had the free will to choose. Nevertheless, would she have been the enemy had she so chosen to do so?

No, and here’s why:

Satan’s desire was for me to be terminated before I took my first breath within this world. In addition, by the off-chance my mother would refuse this idea, *Satan’s desire* was that I would then be born with no arms and legs.

God’s desire, on the other hand, was that I would be born into this world. *God’s desire* was that I would be born completely healthy.

The doctors, my uncle, and my mother never desired what the enemy desired — that I would cease to be or were born unhealthy. The doctors only wanted to emotionally prepare my mother for what they thought was to come. This is *their desire* — to be a cornerstone of emotional stability. Their lacking faith, however, allowed their lips to be utilized by the devil to speak words of impending doom and despair.

My uncle’s *desire* was to relieve the potential for the pain my mother would soon face; that is, he *thought* he was helping her by ridding her of the base problem, me. But like the doctors, my uncle also was deceived. The base problem, however, was *not* me. It never was. The problem was the enemy, Satan — master of lies and deceiver of nations. Both the doctors and my uncle had the desire to *help* my mother. But their desire was deceived by Satan because they refused to believe the devil had a presence

within the bigger picture. As such, they were *following Satan's desire*, as this applies to my life. After all, when we choose to not consider where Satan fits into the happenings around us, we start losing sight of the enemy, altogether.

Had my mother went through with the abortion, it would still not be her *desire*; albeit, she chooses with her free will to do so. In this scenario, everyone involved would have freely chosen to *follow the desire* of the enemy — whose name is *Satan*; and whose desire is that I would not live or would be born unhealthy.

If my mother would have freely chosen to listen to the words surrounding her, then absolutely and unequivocally, “yes, the devil made her do it,” for she is following the desire of Satan — to steal, kill, and destroy.

Had she done so without approaching Jesus with a heart of repentance, she would have had to answer to God on the Day of Judgment — accountability for her own actions; even though the devil *did* ‘make her do it’ through deceptive means. And this brings us to an important fact concerning one of the false teachings on grace and what Grace *actually* means. But we will address this later, so as to remain on track.

As a people, our desire can follow along with the desires of either Satan or God. My mother, obviously, chose God's desire, as this applies to me. She chose to stand on God's Word, and therefore, she chose Life — whose name is Jesus, the Son of God.

The doctors and my uncle, on the other hand, they freely chose Satan's desire, as this applies to me. The doctors spoke words of disbelieving faith and my uncle spoke words of killing. But neither one of these *desired* these things. Their actual desire (helping my mother) had been deceived by the *real enemy*.

It is a dangerous road we travel when we remove the devil — Satan — from the scope of what it means to be the enemy. When we begin to include ourselves as being “the enemy,” then we all become more deceivable by each passing day. Satan would love nothing more than for us to believe we, too, are the enemy; just like he is.

This false teaching — which broadens the scope of what it means to be the enemy — causes us to stop casting Satan away from us when he nears. We quit speaking out his name within the authority Jesus gave us over him. Even more importantly, we blind ourselves to the devil's presence. As such, we create an environment conducive to being deceived by the *real enemy*, whose name is Satan.

Refusing to say the name Satan, the devil, and the like; this is **exactly** what he wants. Satan does **not** desire us to see him for what he is — an enemy of God and of the Saints. But when we refuse the false teaching which broadens the scope of what it means to be the enemy, we align ourselves with the Word of God. As such, we do not fear to say the devil's name. We call him out when in prayer after he utilizes another's lips against us, such as "Get thee behind me, Satan! In Jesus' name, I command you!"

No, we are not afraid to call out the enemy by name when that old serpent utilizes the lips of doctors or our earthly brothers to declare certain and impending doom against us. We do not shy away from saying, "In Jesus' mighty name, the gates of hell shall not prevail, devil! For the Lord, my God reigns and by His stripes my son is healed!"

No, instead of removing the enemy's name from our lips, we utilize the power and authority Jesus gave us over him — "Satan, in the name of Jesus, I command you to leave me. Your words hold no power over me. The Word says, 'Resist the devil and he will flee from you.' Satan, I stand on the Word of the Living God — whose name is Jesus Christ, the Son of God. And in the name of Jesus, I command you to get out of my mind, away from my spirit, and you will take your hands off of my unborn child, right this minute!"

Just as my mother called out Satan for who he was and she stood on the Word, so should you in all things of your life. Do not give power to the **real enemy** by believing you are the enemy. Do not give the **real enemy** power by refusing to call out that old serpent, the devil, whose name is Satan. Utilize the authority Jesus handed to you and take back your life. And remember to **always** do these things in the **name of Jesus**.

Beware the false teaching of what it means to be the enemy; for there is **only one** enemy and his name is Satan. Refusing to say the name of the enemy does not make him go away. It only creates a deceivable environment within your life, as you are no longer exercising your authority over him — the same authority given to you by Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

A Calling from the Clutches of Death

When I was three years old, I was with my younger brother and his father. My brother and I were visiting him in his trailer. It wasn't a cheap trailer, either. For the time, it was quite expensive; at least, in terms of mobile homes.

I had one of those children's three-wheelers and loved to ride up and down the hallway with it. Dinner approached and I was called to the table. I get off my toy and run down the hallway. As I reach the table, however, the furnace where I had parked the three-wheeler exploded; igniting the trailer in a mass of flames. One observer, who was outside at the time, said the first thing they saw was my three-wheeler flying high into the air; engulfed with fire.

Again, the devil tried to kill me. But God was not having it. All of us were in the kitchen when the furnace exploded. As such, we were near the front door. After everyone rushed out of the mobile home, it took only a minute or two for the trailer to be completely overrun with fire. It may have been an expensive mobile home for the time, but it still was a trailer — a rectangular enclosure made of kindling, so to speak.

When I was nine years old, I was at school when another event would occur in which Satan would attempt to take my life. We lived in Florida at the time, so the concept of temperature being 'hot' really says something to how I was feeling.

It was recess and I was outside on the playground. I was climbing up one of those semi-circle monkey bars. It was the kind of structure which looks like a half-sphere made of bars, per se. At any rate, I remember looking down at one of my classmates who was standing on the ground beneath me.

I said, "Do you feel hot?"

The boy shook his head no. In the next instance, I closed my eyes; passing out and collapsing to the ground below.

When I opened my eyes again, I was in the back of my mother's car. I could vaguely tell she was panicked but was too sick to register much else. I closed my eyes.

I opened them again, but this time, I was no longer in the vehicle. I was

in a doctor's office. Again, I was too sick to care, so I closed my eyes once more.

The next time my eyes opened, I would find myself in a hospital room. I remember seeing my mother and that is all I can remember before shutting my eyes again.

I, finally, came out of it; only to learn it was a miracle that I was even alive at all. I had been struck down by Scarlet Fever. Now, for those of you who may not know what this is, it is a highly contagious and violent disease. Usually, it has a 25% mortality rate and can cause blindness or other sorts of horrible ailments if you happen to be a part of the 75% that does not die.

It is such a terrible disease that my school district was shut down immediately to screen the other children. But as you might have guessed, I was the only person with it. There was no forewarning, either; that is, I was not sick in the slightest prior to collapsing on the playground. One minute I was fine, and in the next, I was fighting for my life.

I drifted in and out of a comatose state while the doctors frantically tested me to figure out the cause of my apparent sickness. As they worked, my temperature steadily increased. After all, Scarlet Fever was so unheard of at the time, it was one of the last things they would think of to test for.

By the time they figured it out, there would have been a chance for permanent brain damage; except, again God was not having it. Not only was I not going to die, but I would keep my mind intact, as well.

My hands began to sweat. The sweat glands opened within them. As the sweat poured from my hands, the fever came down, naturally; or supernaturally, depending on how you look at it. I remained in the hospital for a week; drifting in and out of a comatose state and barely aware of the world around me.

To this day, my hands sweat beyond anyone I have ever met. I was even taken to a specialist in the field and he was flabbergasted. He said he had never seen anything like it.

The glands never closed again. Some may see this as a curse or a hindrance, but I do not. It is a constant reminder of how wonderful my God is and how much He loves me. It is not a curse, but a blessing to behold within the presence of the Lord my God; for He loved me so much that He kept me alive with my mental faculties fully intact.

Because of this, Satan would lose once more when it comes to killing me. But it certainly wouldn't stop him from trying again, again, and again.

When I was twelve years old, my mother was cleaning the kitchen. As you already know, I never knew my earthly father. The song, *When Mamma Prays*, by the Kingsmen Quartet, was playing throughout our tiny apartment.

I remember sitting in a living room chair. I was not pondering God. I was just sitting there. Obviously, with a mother praising God while cleaning her kitchen, I had been raised to know Him just as she had promised. But as I would soon find out, I didn't know Him like I *thought* I did.

Somewhere in the midst of that song, I raised my hands. Tears immediately poured down my face. I would say that I was thrown to my knees after that, but that would not be in truth; and yet, I went to my knees without a second thought.

I don't know if it was instantaneous or if a few seconds passed by upon landing on my knees, but I began speaking in other tongues, nevertheless. I didn't understand what was happening, nor did I care. I just knew I loved Jesus with all of my heart at this moment in time.

Fast-forward a year later. I was now thirteen years old. We had moved from our small town to a larger city. I became involved with those who were worldly, and even worse, they were in their twenties. I suppose this is because I had trouble relating to those within my own age-range, as they always seemed a bit ignorant and naive to me.

Reflecting back on my life's events, I now understand I could see and understand things beyond my years because I was filled with the Holy Ghost. However, back then, I was fast-becoming an unruly teenager who believed that I knew more than anyone and that the entire world was always out to get me; mainly, in the realm of adults exercising their authority over me. Moreover, I was getting worse by the day, as my desire for independence grew.

The day came when I somehow talked my mother into allowing me to go swimming. It was spring and so the water was cold. I had just eaten. As such, she told the two fellas, who were in their twenties, to not allow me to swim but I could go with them to the river. They agreed, and so we went; albeit, we all had the mindset of swimming.

I have never been a strong swimmer. In fact, to this day, I cannot tread water. I can swim on top of it, float on my back, perform backstrokes, and even swim underwater. But for only reasons God knows, I have never been able to tread water. More importantly, on this day, the ability to tread water would mean everything.

As soon as we got there, we all jumped in. So much for my mother's only rule. In addition, I had my sneakers, a tee-shirt, and jeans on my body. The river was rather wide for someone as inexperienced as me. But I didn't care at the time, and I certainly didn't contemplate any consequences for poor decisions. In fact, truth be told, I probably did not care about any rules and the consequences, thereof, whatsoever.

With a smile, I jumped in after my friends. Upon reaching the half-way marker, however, that smile quickly turned into panic. My legs were cramping! To make matters worse, I had my jeans and sneakers on. They were weighing me down. In addition, there was an extremely powerful undertow in the middle of the river. And since I wasn't a very good swimmer, to begin with, I had no idea what an undertow was. Nevertheless, I was quickly finding out.

Somewhere in these passing seconds, I realized I wasn't going to make it. I called out to my friends ahead. One of them shouted back and said he was sorry — said he wasn't sure if he was going to make it himself. My heart sank, as I watched him look forward again during his swim to the other side.

The second friend, however, turned around to get me. When he arrived, I grabbed his head and began pushing it under the water. I consciously was aware that I was drowning him within my panic, but I couldn't stop. He begged me to stop, but I couldn't. He left me. He had to.

At that moment, I knew I was going to die. I went underneath the cold water and came back up again. I did this three times before it occurred to me that I knew how to float on my back. So, I took another breath, stretched out my skinny arms and began floating; all with the hopes of regaining some strength before trying to swim once more. And then it happened. As I began floating on my back, I saw Him.

Yes, Him — Jesus, the Son of God was in the air and looking down at me. He didn't look like any pictures I had seen and to this day I can't describe Him. It is strange, I saw Him as clear as anyone but yet my mind erases the details.

To His right was my older brother. He was not looking at me, but instead, he was looking at what I thought to be a paper tablet while writing. I don't know how I knew it was my brother in whom I barely knew before he died, but only that I did know it was him.

I, also, never looked at my brother directly, as I was gazing upon Jesus and had no desire to look away. I felt so much peace — all of my panic of fear was gone in an instant.

He pointed at me and said, "No, this is not your time — you still have work to do."

I felt His voice inside me, flowing through me, and all around me at once. When He spoke, He was everywhere — not only in words but also in

power. Every word He spoke had an intention of power associated with it. For example, when He pointed and said, “No,” my soul was locked to my body.

In the next instance, I remember being pulled to the shoreline. Floating on my back had given someone enough chance to pull me from the water. I rolled over on my side and looked at him. My exhaustion was great, so I only had my eyes open long enough to see him expelling moss from his mouth, as he vomited. As for me, I didn’t even spit out any water.

I remember hearing a friend’s voice. He declared himself as knowing me. It was my best friend from school and a volunteer for the fire department — one of those junior-high volunteer programs, I suppose. His parents were wealthy and he had those opportunities that were not readily available to someone as poor as me. Regardless, he and his family welcomed me with open arms, and never judged me for my situation. They always treated me as though I was as rich as they. My best friend’s familiar voice brought the craziness down — the craziness of sirens and people having their hands all over me. I was then rushed to the hospital.

Upon arriving at the hospital, I remember my emergency room doctor telling my mother that it didn’t make any sense. I had no signs of anything in my lungs or stomach, and my two original friends that I went swimming with, they testified they never saw me spit out any water.

The one who attempted to rescue me, he had trace amounts of water in his lungs but was okay. The other one was in tears because he didn’t turn around to save me. But the one who pulled me from the water, who was a stranger at the time, he was in worse shape than any of us. They had to pump his stomach, and when he was pulling me from the water, I wasn’t even fighting. After all, I was floating on my back and the peace of Jesus was all over me. Therefore, this gives better detail to how violent the water was in the middle of the river, and how powerful the undertow was.

Furthermore, and my fleshly mind is sad to report, a mile upriver, a father drowned at the exact same time. One of his two daughters fell out of a boat. The undertow was so great he could only muster enough energy to push her to the surface before he dropped back down for good.

Remember, when I said I stretched out my arms to float on my back? Well, my friends and the stranger said otherwise. They say I went down for the third time and came back up with my face in the water. I floated that way for nearly a quarter of a mile before the stranger put his hands on me to pull me out. I didn’t struggle when he was pulling me from the water because I should have been dead, yet I was not. I actually thought I was on

my back the entire time, from the moment I decided to do so until the moment I reached the shore.

My physical mind did not register any difference between being alive and attempting to die. I really thought I was on my back with my earthly body still functioning. Yet, all three, plus two other women who were witnesses, told investigators and my mother the same story — I was face down in the water the entire time. The friend who left me at the beginning had even entered a stage of grief while witnessing the event. That regret followed him until I was strong enough to let him know I did not believe it to be his fault and that I understood. I will never forget the tears in both of my friend's eyes that day.

To me, however, I was looking upward and not down into the water. In hindsight, I realize Jesus demanded I not leave my body when He said, “No, this is not your time.”

This brings us to the next part of our Lord's statement to me. He said, “...you still have work to do.”

For the next twenty years or so, I would become part of the world's ways — living under addiction, lustfulness, partying, and etc. You may ask, “How in the world could he turn to such a life after all of this?” Well, the answer is simple: I couldn't figure out what the “work” was, and as the years went by, I went through more trials than many may see in their entire lifetime. At times, I blamed God. At other times, I didn't care about anything. But the most obvious and truthful of answers is that I enjoyed sin. It was fun.

I may not have been willing to admit that, but the truth is the exact opposite. I justified most of it by always standing up for God when others ridiculed His existence, and always made time for those who didn't know Him. I taught them how to meet Jesus.

In some macabre way, I thought I was doing good deeds in His name. But in truth, they were deeds performed to justify that I was okay with God. I loved sin but couldn't admit it. I suppose I was the very definition of what it means to be a worker of iniquity and doing things in His name. I liked sin, and therefore, embraced my lifestyle.

This is yet another perfect example of God's ability to work through us in spite of us. Some people were saved; I *thought* by my actions, while others were seeded for a later time in which God could move to bring them in. But it was never because I did great things, but only because of the Lord's mercy, His kindness, and His longsuffering in that He desires no one would perish. It was never me but always Him. After all, I couldn't save anyone. I couldn't even save myself. It has always been the Word born into flesh that saves; not men and their actions.

The world classifies addiction as being a disease. But I assure you, as a strong representation and proven representative of what addiction means, it is not a disease definable in this way. It is but a sickness based within sin, or rather, sin sickness; so as is the case with idolatry, murder, lying, adultery, condemnation, lustfulness, homosexuality, drunkenness, sexual immorality, tolerance of sinful behavior within the church, and so on.

I tell you these things because I love you. In addition, the very brief description of my life's events (minimal glimpse) is not so that I can uplift my standing to prove to you I am worthy of what I am about to tell you. In fact, the opposite is true, as this pertains to my heart's intent.

I have told you of these mini-flashes of specific events so that you can understand that it is only Jesus Christ who is Worthy. I am not. I am no better than any person who has ever lived and died. I struggle with sin each and every day that I take a breath within this body. And were it not for the Grace of my Lord Jesus Christ, I would be on a certain and guaranteed quick-path to the gates of hell – a place reserved for Satan and his angels.

As believers, we are the body of Christ. We are not one single entity of this body but are one of multiple parts. Together, we make up the entire body with Christ as its head. This is why some of these things I am about to speak of, I have no interpretations. Some things are messages for the prophets to interpret or for those left behind to bear witness to. Other things, however, are for laborers, teachers, preachers, evangelists, and so forth to pass on.

I am but a teacher who is passing on the knowledge given to me. This is my job. I am no more special than anyone else, within this regard; for we are all made special in the eyes of God, through His Son, Jesus Christ.

I have been in a car crash in which they notified my mother I would die before she could arrive at the hospital. And in that situation, I didn't feel like I was near-death, because I wasn't. But I was certainly bad enough off that the professionals believed my next breath could easily be my last. As such, my mind did wonder if they were correct in their assessment. But they weren't, and I lived.

I was, however, in bad shape. My upper teeth were knocked out. The portion of my face between bottom lip and chin was seated over my bottom teeth. In essence, I looked like I had two mouths, as one of my sisters generously pointed out.

Additionally, one of my knees was completely shattered and I was an overall mess, generally speaking. As such, my nephew invited his pastor to come and pray with me at the hospital. I can't imagine he was aware of what this man would say to me; that is, I didn't receive the prayer my nephew *thought* I would get.

No, instead, this pastor leans down to me and says, "It is not fair that you live. My son was given one chance and he dies. You have had many chances. You don't deserve it."

And that was it. This was the 'ministering prayer' this pastor drove many miles to say to me. And although He didn't get to me at all, he did get to the man next to me. That man in the bed next to me, he was not saved. He was living on borrowed time, according to the doctors.

But he and I hit it off rather well, and so I had taken the opportunity to reach out to him. I felt I was close; that is, he was listening to me concerning Jesus. And this was a far cry from where he was when we first met. In other words, he hated Jesus because he believed Christians were self-serving and was all about money. He felt they were predators upon the weak and only desired to gain for themselves.

But after he heard this man of God say these horrible things to me while I was in such bad shape, that man's heart closed tighter than ever before. Both he and his mother didn't want to hear the gospel after this. The damage was done — solidifying this man's belief against the idea of what it means to accept Jesus.

There were no words I could say after this. Of course, I said this is not how *real* Christians behave and believe. But these words were to no avail. The door to his heart slammed shut. So, I did the best I could and pleaded to him to please consider asking Jesus to show him if He is real, and to do so within a heart of sincerity. The man, reluctantly, agreed to do so. And this was the last time we spoke about Jesus, per his explicit request.

Here is another example of the *real enemy* at work. This pastor, himself, is *not* the enemy. He is deceived and is *led* by the enemy to destroy the man next to me, and possibly that man's mother. The pastor is *of* the enemy. Furthermore, this pastor is completely unaware he is doing this. His heart is focused on me. Moreover, it is focused without the love of Jesus within him residing above all. This is *how* the devil is able to manipulate and utilize him — a man who believes he is dedicated to preaching the gospel.

But he resented God and refused to step down from the pulpit; thereby, becoming an instrument of the devil at any whim. Sadly, he could not see this because his heart was revolting. He *thought* he was lashing out at me, but he wasn't. He was attacking the man next to me and didn't even understand

the consequences of his words and actions.

Satan already knew he could not get to me through vicious words filled with malice intent. In fact, Satan *knew* he could not get to me at all. His only shot would be to actually kill me. But since I belong to Jesus, he cannot accomplish it without God's approval; for I am purchased by the Blood of the Lamb.

At this point in my life, I had seen so much stuff that my faith was unwavering within my belief of Jesus and His Word. When this pastor did this, my head did slightly retreat in shock, certainly. I mean, who would expect such a thing in this situation?

After the initial shock, however, I smiled at the pastor; staring *through* his eyes and directly into his soul. At that moment, he *knew* that I knew his words were full of Satan's desire; that is, he didn't stare long. Instead, he left angrily; albeit, he put on a show that he cared for me just for my nephew's benefit — hoping my nephew was oblivious.

The pastor's desire was that he did not want to be called upon to minister to me. He ignores this and comes to the hospital, in order to look good in the eyes of those around him. And because his heart's intent does not align with the heart of God, his forthcoming actions become based on the following of Satan's desire.

Satan's desire was *not* to attack me with words. The devil knew that was pointless, as this applies to me. Satan's desire, however, was to steal the man's soul in the room with me. The *real enemy* utilized the lips of a pastor harboring resentment within his heart. He utilized these lips to fortify the man's belief next to me; ensuring the man had it all *right in the first place* when it comes to 'Christians being self-serving predators.'

And although this belief was incorrect, the *real enemy* was able to 'prove' it with his deceitful nature. I can only hope and pray the door opened again before that man took his final breath. If not, this man's life is forever ruined within the permanent judgment. And the Word of God *does* say this man's blood will be required at the hands of believers who have helped him enter into hell.

This is *absolute truth* and one that the churches seem to avoid way too often. The Word of God is *not* about making us feel good. It is about giving us a strong foundation, so we can stand and fight within the war we face each and every day. Moreover, the war we face has an enemy with a name, and his name is Satan.

Out of all of the times I have faced death, none of these accounts for the times I have not been made aware of in which the enemy has probably tried. And yet, my God has not allowed this body to return to the dust. Furthermore, for all of us who belong to Jesus Christ, when God says, “it is time to leave this earth,” we cannot stay. Likewise, when God says “it is not time,” we cannot go. We are bought and paid for by the Blood of the Lamb. As such, our lives no longer belong to us, but to Him.

It was not until the angels spoke directly did I begin to understand what the work was, so to speak. But now, I do. I know that I know; this short-lived time we have left before Jesus calls His bride home is **exactly** what I was called to do. I feel it when I look to the Heavens and talk to my God. I feel it even now while writing these words; that is, **this** is my ‘work’ — handing you those things He has given to me.

Needless to say, my relationship with Christ is better than it has ever been. I praise Him each and every day. I thank Him for everything which is good. I even thank Him when days are not so great because I know that He always has my best interest at heart, as it pertains to His will and the specific purpose for my life.

I know He loves me, first. I, also, know that it is never any good deed we can perform which saves us; albeit, we are believers and should do our best to live as such. In that same idea, we should never point at those who may not live their walk with God as closely as we think we, ourselves, do.

We should always lift each other up when one of us stumbles. This duty, as believers, is ours every minute of every day and of every week. Moreover, we should always love one another as Christ loves His church. None of us are perfect and we all come short of the Glory of God.

For example, I prayed with an honest heart of love for the pastor who had wronged me at the hospital. With an honest heart, I forgave him *completely* and prayed he would repent and return to the Lord as he first loved Him. **This** is what it means to “forgive those who persecute you.” **This** is what it means to “turn the other cheek.” **This** is what it means to “love one another.” And since he is a child of God in revolting status, **this** is what it means to “lift each other up when one of us stumbles.” Furthermore, if we can emotionally and/or physically do something to help in addition to this, then we do that as well. After all, we are but servants in the Kingdom of God.

A Stranger Unseen

For all of these years, from the time I was thirteen until now, I did not know my calling. Now, however, I do. Believe it or not, it can become quite a bit of a frustration to have Jesus tell you audibly that you have work to do, and then for the years and years to follow, you have no clue what that is.

You pray, pray, pray, pray, and seek, seek, seek, and seek; but nothing. Then one day, you know. And it's not because you were praying and seeking this out on that day, but it is because the Holy Spirit says, "Oh, by the way, this is your calling," within that small, still voice, sort of way. You ponder it again and know that you know, as with all believers who know God's calling for their lives. As such, to write of these events and give you the words spoken to me, I am truly excited to be able to do so.

The day came when I had a visit from a stranger unseen. I was doing what I love to do with praising the Lord. In between the moments of singing songs and praying, I also talk to Him. This is something I do throughout my day, and I do so audibly. I don't care if I appear to be crazy to everyone else. After all, *they* didn't die for me, make me, or grant me eternal life for believing in them. Only Jesus does that; so, I talk to Him, the Father, and the Holy Spirit on a regular basis. I talk to Him about everything; for in addition to being my personal Lord and Savior, He is my best friend, as well.

On occasion, I might feel a warm embrace, something more spectacular, or nothing at all. But one thing is for certain, I know undoubtedly that He is listening to me each and every time. There are moments when He answers with a still, small voice, and other times when He refuses to answer at all; either because what I am asking for might hurt me, or something else I don't understand. But at the end of the day, when He refuses to answer, I know His reasoning is always for my benefit, as this applies to His will and the specific purpose for my life. And although my flesh desires to always

receive a response, I try and do my best to leave these matters at His feet and to trust in Him with faith-believing.

Now, when I tell you I heard audible words, I was not on drugs, not hallucinating, not losing my mind, or any other brain or psychological disorder a man may attempt to utilize to explain these things away. No, I was of sound mind; albeit, my heart did begin racing quite a bit.

For the purpose of helping you to gain an understanding of what it was like, I will place arrows between statements which are divided by pauses.

In other words, **“This sentence → will become → something → like this.”**

These arrows indicate the time I hear speaking and then a pause. This is important because there are certain things later on which I don’t have a complete understanding of. But God’s chosen prophets will understand, or those who are left behind will be able to bear witness to these events as they unfold.

So, I am doing my normal thing with God and sitting upon my bed. All of a sudden, I audibly hear:

“You’re setting → God → legal scholar → 67.”

The voice was gentle and kind, even though the experience was a bit alarming. Of course, in addition to being nearly startled right out of my skin, the number I heard forced my brain into immediately thinking about the need for pen and paper. It was so unusual to hear speech spoken with numbers in the midst of a sentence that it *actually* helped me to remain calmer than I might otherwise have been. As such, I grabbed a notebook and wrote this down, and the notebook would then stay with me until this was all over.

Additionally, this did not feel like my encounter with Jesus when He told me that it wasn’t my time; that is, I didn’t feel and hear these words all around me and through me at the same time. The voice was not all-consuming. But I did immediately know this voice was not evil and did not have evil intentions. Furthermore, I will explain the previous statement; save for explaining why the number is, as this will be explained in detail later.

- 1.) The earlier sentence is alerting me to the fact someone can ‘see me **setting** upon my bed.’
- 2.) God is well, God. This ‘someone,’ however, is not saying they are

God but only that ‘they see **God** while looking at me.’

- 3.) A **legal scholar** is in relation to the fact that I am a child of God and am scholarly. I have some college, but it is not about that. Instead, scholarly in the spiritual dimension is in reference to the obvious fact I love to study the Word and have delved into a deep study of the Holy Bible at various times in my life. After all, the Word tells us to ‘study to show ourselves approved.’ And finally, the word **legal** refers to what it means to be saved while living in this world, more or less.

To simply explain this: if I were a **lost soul**, then I would be an **illegal** scholar. As such, I wouldn’t be hearing any of this because it would not be ‘legal’ to do so. This ‘someone’ would be breaking the rules set forth by God if they spoke to me and I was deemed **illegal**, especially, if they were speaking to me for the reasons that were forthcoming.

- 4.) The number **67** means saved. Of course, at the time, I had no idea what it meant. During the seven days I was given with the hosts of Heaven, however, each new moment with them began with me gaining verification for those things I did not understand on the previous day. After which, new material would be spoken. And this would repeat as the days continued on.

So, in essence, I was told that ‘someone’ sees me **setting** upon my bed. Within me, they can see **God**. I am a **legal scholar** because I have studied to show myself approved, but more importantly, I am saved (**67**) by the Blood of the Lamb.

The next thing I heard was:

“Demon haunting sister to revolt → burn → 72.”

Okay, I’ll be honest here. I was absolutely horrified by this. This sister spoken of I knew exactly which one it was. She is a believer who loves Jesus with all of her heart but is not living as a believer should. In fact, if you were to examine her from a distance, you wouldn’t be able to tell her apart from someone who is of the world.

Now, instead of speaking back to this voice, I immediately *knew* this was God warning me. I texted my sister and said, “Hi, this may sound completely insane but you are being haunted by a demon.” I left out the last part of what I heard because, frankly, I thought that was enough to tell her. And also, my mind is still attempting to process what is happening, so my

texting her is more of a *'let's stay busy while we lose our mind'* sort of thing than anything else.

Before I could put my phone down, however, she responded, "Yes, I know."

I told her I would pray for her and immediately got on my knees in intercession. It wasn't long but long enough, as it is by our faith and not the length of a prayer which moves God.

Secretly, also, as the Holy Spirit fell upon me during this, I knew that any devils attempting to mess with my mind would, also, flee.

To my non-surprise, the voice did not stop when I got up from my knees and I sat back upon my bed. As I said before, there was no evil presence prior. It just wasn't what my mind could relate to as being Jesus directly; an all-consuming voice.

In addition to this fact, the Holy Spirit always has spoken to me as a still, small voice. Never before have I heard an audible voice like this, in this way. This 'someone' was not Jesus or the Holy Spirit, but they *were of God*, nonetheless.

So, with the concept of demons put to rest, the next thing I heard was:

"Different world → bomb."

"Musical → target loved."

"Trainer → do you learning."

"Closest to you."

With the Holy Spirit within me, I understood the latter three of the four statements as they were spoken. I still don't understand the first, as it is not for me but for those who understand, such as the prophets or those who will be left behind to witness such things.

I was being told that I am **musical** (love to play guitar and piano) and that I was a **target loved**. Now, this is directly after intercession for my sister. As such, the Holy Spirit's presence is rather strong; not to mention, this 'someone' is of God, as well. Obviously, I was receiving confirmation this 'someone' is trustworthy.

Secondly, I was told that a **trainer** is going to help me to learn some things (**do you learning**). And lastly, which alarmed me even further than this mind-boggling situation is already causing, I am told this someone is currently the 'closest someone' to me.

Oh, great! If having one someone isn't enough, I am told that there are more someone's that I can't see (**closest to you**). And told this, audibly, nonetheless; although the Holy Spirit did verify this situation as it is occurring and probably why I didn't just have a complete and utter meltdown readied for a straitjacket.

It does, however, make a lot of sense. All of us are surrounded by those of the spiritual dimension at all times. The main reason we do not become aware of this important fact is that we don't pay attention to them. Most of us would rather not think about it because the idea tends to paralyze our central nervous system to some extent. As such, we choose to ignore that which is around us; at least, as this applies to the spiritual dimension.

Another thing that occurs that helps us to ignore this realm is the brain's ability to lie to itself. It lies to itself all day long. For instance, when you catch a shadow movement in the corner of your eye, you quickly turn your head and look. After all, our brains are hard-coded by God to send alert messages when the eyes catch movement. This helps us to get out of the way when a hungry tiger approaches, so to speak. But in the case with shadows, when our eyes lock in on where the target should be, it is now gone.

Three things can occur when we are unable to see the shadow which drew our attention in the first place. The first is obviously the fact that the shadow is long gone; traveling from point A to point B so quickly, we don't have time to see the location of point B.

The second possibility is in relation to location, especially if we are outside. For instance, if a bird flies low enough and the sun is in the correct position, the corner of your eye can catch a shadow movement. But when your head quickly turns, it is gone. This is because the brain has mistaken the identity of the bird for something else more tangible. In other words, your brain was searching for a threat on the ground. When your eyes are unable to find anything, the brain then changes the moment from being a threat to being nothing. We are hardwired this way. And unless you decide to search the sky, you will never know the culprit behind the shadow.

The final possibility is that there was something there and the brain did not misidentify. But soon as your head turns to look, it is gone. As such, your brain lies to you and says, "There was nothing there." But in this case, there was. The key to understanding what is happening at this moment is having the full comprehension of the spiritual dimension and what that means.

The spiritual dimension is a separate place from our physical universe. We, however, reside within this spiritual dimension. In layman's terms, we live interdimensionally because Jesus Christ picked the universe as we know it and it is built around Him within every aspect of what this entails.

Those of the Kingdom of God, they reside in what we call the spiritual dimension. Premium groups, or aliens as humans name them, are of the Kingdom of God; yet, they are biological, as well. This means they are able to traverse both dimensions with ease; whereas, we cannot; for we are fallen

and are not allowed by the rules set forth by God. And just in case you are wondering; no, we are not alone in the universe. God is the Creator and does so a lot; except for the moments when He decides to rest from it. I was actually blessed to be able to speak to one of them in conversation; and later, you also will be able to take part in that wonderful experience. But for now, let us stay on our current course.

God has placed rules over our physical bodies, and He has done so already knowing we would fall. When we are lost, our eyes cannot see and our ears cannot hear those things of God. When we approach Jesus and ask Him into our lives with an honest heart of repentance, however, we can see and hear those things of God; but only within a faith-believing setting.

To break this down within understanding, we must first consider the physical body. Even after we become saved, our physical body is not ascended to the form it will be when we join Jesus in Heaven. As such, our physical eyes and ears are still yet closed. It is our spiritual eyes and ears which become opened after receiving Jesus Christ as Lord of our lives. This is why we are able to understand the Word of God where once we could not. This is what it means to be within a faith-believing setting. It takes faith to first believe in the Son of God, and it is within this faith-believing setting that we become awakened after receiving Him.

So, when God made us in their (i.e. Trinity, and this concept is later explained) image, He did so already knowing we would fall. After all, He is all-knowing. He, therefore, placed restrictions on our eyes and ears. We also had other things in place, such as the ability to use the bathroom and so forth. But until Adam and Eve fell, they had no need for those other things, as it were. And the restrictions already in place when it comes to their eyes and ears were not needed, either, as they were still yet perfect. But God created them; already knowing they would fall away from Him. And as such, all of these aspects including the ability to reproduce were present. These things were not ‘turned on’ as it were; until they fell.

But soon as they fell, Adam and Eve knew what it meant to be ‘closed off’ from God; along with other things they could not foresee, such as using the bathroom, the understanding of being naked, and so on. God is Holy and Perfect, and we cannot view Him with fallen eyes without dying. So, being the wonderful God He is, He created us with protective gear — the inability to physically see those things which are a part of the Kingdom of Heaven, per se. In this way, after Jesus sent the Holy Ghost to those who believe in Him, in order to abide in us forever, we do not accidentally blind someone or kill them when we walk by and they happen to look upon us. In essence, if our physical eyes could see what our spiritual eyes can see, then it would be utter chaos within a fallen world. The blind-rate and death-

rate would be inconceivable. Even Christians would be blinding and killing each other while attempting to attend a church service; for we still yet reside within a body that is not ascended to the perfect and holy form it will be, once we are with our Lord.

There is also another reason we **need** physical blindness and deafness, as it were. In addition to the aforementioned reasons, God **desires** we love Him completely. We are not placed upon this earth with Satan by some accident. God does not create accidents. He can't, for He is Perfect.

We are placed here with the **real enemy**, so we can either choose to love God or not love Him. Furthermore, we make this choice with both temptation and testing looming overhead. Later, we will delve deeper into those details, but for now, we will continue onward within the arena we are currently exploring.

Our eyes consist of a retina. I once had a problem where I would see strange see-through objects within the air. My eyes would dart to their location, and these floaties as they are sometimes called, would jump up and float downward; thus, the name they are given.

I went to an eye doctor and they performed a test where they blast light along the retina edge. It hurt something terrible. But for normal eyes, it does not hurt at all. The pain was in relation to retinal detachment, as I could see the light in ways I was not supposed to see it. Not only this, but both eyes had this problem. It did require laser surgery to correct, and in my case, it was an emergency situation.

The danger was in the realm of inevitable blindness. I had to have the surgery or would have no sight at all within 6 months or so; if I was lucky. To give you a clearer picture of what was happening; my eyes were literally being flashed. Some of you might not be old enough to remember the usual way we developed film back in the day, so to speak. That is, it wasn't digital.

Back in the day, photographers would have to develop the film in a room that was specific with certain lighting so as to not destroy the pictures on the film. This film would come in small, plastic containers. If you opened a container within the sunlight, however, it would flash the film and make it utterly useless. Well, this is the same concept as retinal detachment. The floaties are the first indicators the retinas are detaching. Left untreated, the retinas will separate enough to allow sunlight to flash your eyes; thereby, you become blind as a result.

It is within this line where retinas can detach we sometimes see things in the 'corner of our eyes,' as it were. But when we look directly afterward, the image disappears from view. This is a perfect in-action example of one of the rules God has placed over this physical body. Our soul is able to 'see'

through that line, even when our retinas are perfectly fine. But direct sight cannot see; at least, as a general rule. Furthermore, our brain lies to us about the event, and as such, even when we see something from the spiritual dimension directly, our brain does its best to lie to us concerning it.

When we directly see those things and people of the spiritual dimension, our physical eyes are **not** open. Instead, we are witnessing those events because they are traversing into our physical dimension. This is why we can see them at times; at least, in a direct manner.

The ‘corner of the eye,’ however, **does** see those things within the spiritual dimension that are not traversing in our physical universe. As such, when we quickly turn our head to see what our eyes just saw, it no longer exists with direct sight. This is because the rules set forth by God prohibit us from looking into the spiritual dimension. It helps to maintain the balance between faith and the reason we are here in the first place. And whether we like it or not, these rules are completely fair. But we will get into what that means a bit later.

As for catching glimpses of shadows within the corner of our eyes, as it were; these are demons. Everyone sees them at one point or another. They are all around this world. Souls, on the other hand, when traversing our physical universe, they have two distinctive properties in which helps us to identify the lost from the saved.

The lost have a weak light associated with them. It is a small orb; yet, this orb is **not** the size of the soul. It is but a glimpse of the soul’s presence. The saved, they also, can show light in the form of an orb. Their light is much brighter than those who are eternally lost. This is because they carry with them the Morning Star which Jesus gives to them. Their light is from within and it is bright.

The light we see in the form of an orb, however, is only expelling energy from the presence of the soul. It is not an indicator that lost souls *create* a light, because they can’t. Only the saved carry the Morning Star. What we are witnessing with the presence of an orb is the *power of the being*, in its most basic sense. In other words, the lost are weak and without strength; whereas, the saved are strong and full of strength. After all, it is God who gives us our strength. Without Him, we do not have it.

Demons, too, can be seen as an orb of light. The Word tells us that Satan can appear as an angel of light. And although this is mainly in relation to his ability to deceive, even the very elect, it is applicable to the relationships of orbs, as well. A demon’s presence, as this applies to the showing of orbs, is brighter than the lost but weaker than the saved. Their energy signature, as it were, has the distinct signs of being more powerful than the lost souls they have dominion over. But when compared to a soul which is saved, a demon’s orb signature is much, much less in power

distribution. In other words, the saved hold dominion over the demons.

Angels, also, can be seen as an orb of light. But unlike demons, their orb signature is very bright. Most of the time, when we catch them walking by us, we see a quick spurt of light which immediately disappears again. Of course, our brain promptly rushes in and lies to us about what we just saw; therefore, we tell ourselves nothing happened, or blame it on something else, altogether.

As far as the ‘corner of our eye,’ we can sometimes see demons as passing shadows. Within that same train of thought, when it comes to angels, we see passing light which is elongated. This light, usually, is narrow-like. Additionally, it is long in height. But as with all things the soul can see, soon as we turn our heads to look it disappears from direct view.

God’s presence, on the other hand, is absolutely beautiful when He allows us to see it within this physical realm. He does not open our physical eyes so we can see, but instead, He will sometimes increase His power around us. This manifests as a bunch of pin-sized, bright orbs – much smaller than the other orb signatures. If they were any thicker in diameter, I can easily deduce that one orb would completely blind us, as these are pure, white light. So pure in fact, I have nothing to compare them to. There isn’t anything on this earth that emits such a bright and perfectly white light; other than the presence of God.

There can be a few, or thousands upon thousands of them; depending on the power increase. But it is something I have been privileged to know; albeit, only a few times within my life. It is unequivocally the most beautiful of all orb-related events, as these apply to energy output glimpses in relation to beings. Furthermore, there is no match against the presence of the Living God. It is a wonder I could sit down and watch all day, and for every day.

Obviously, there are other manifestations we can bear witness to, but we can get the jest of what it means to be a part of the physical universe in relation to interdimensionally co-existing within the spiritual dimension. As such, let us continue onward.

The next thing I was told on this same day is:

“Democracy fall → detail → guess town → searching → obeyed teacher → 30 → attracted entire department.”

Now, this is one of those statements that were not for me, as I did not gain understanding. So, this is for the prophets to interpret, and to those who will be left behind to witness such things in real-time.

One thing which should be noted is that there are specific rules in place in which these ‘someone’s’ are allowed to give information. Likewise, these

same rules don't allow them to give responses. An obvious answer is the 'hearing' restrictions placed by God, just like the sight restrictions concerning our physical bodies. When I am 'refused' meanings, as it were, then those things belong to the prophets and to those who will bear witness to the events directly as they occur.

Next, I was told:

“Elevator deceit → 30 → attracted → flesh reclaim → pain.”

Now, although I don't completely understand this portion, I am assuming this may have something to do with the Festival of Secrets in relation to the revealing of the Antichrist. But, as with all things not understood, I do not know for certain and will leave this in the hands of God's prophets and to those who must witness the Tribulation Period in real-time.

This was the end of the first day.

A Second Stranger Speaks

The next day, I did my daily routine and retired to my bedroom as usual. Upon setting on my bed, I get a notebook and a second voice speaks out. This time, however, it is clearly feminine and not male (as was the case in the previous day); albeit, the male-sounding voice does speak, as well.

Also, I need to point out that I wasn't very good about documenting the voice switches between the two, and furthermore, there were more than two who spoke over this past week. But the first who spoke to me, he is the one who verifies as I question things I do not understand. He is, also, the one who tells me when to ignore something in relation to it being placed within these writings.

Female Voice:

“Kept 6 → internet → missed her → violet → character → surround planned communication → let me → additional help.”

I immediately answered with a ‘yes.’ I understood the part about **let me → additional help**. I was being asked if I was willing to allow another to speak up, although they had to speak in order to ask. I believe this has to do with my free will; albeit, I would later find out that the first person who spoke to me was, indeed, an angel of the Lord who had the position of supervising over what was happening to me. So, although she is asking me if she can help due to my free will, she is also, under the authority of the supervising angel and must ask my permission because of this.

Immediately thereafter, I heard a third voice.

Male Voice:

“**Silent → friend opposite lover → foreigner → relearn → face made → discuss → Son → run.**”

After this, the familiar voice from day one spoke up — the supervising angel:

“**Found → accommodate aircraft → chains → catch him.**”

Now, I am not close-minded and this is really happening audibly. If it were mental, I could chalk it off as being a figment of my imagination but I can't do that. I am not dreaming or having a vision. It is just normal like any other day, except for the distinct difference of audible talks like you and I would have. Two important things pop out at me with this situation I am hearing. One is that this stuff is meant for the prophets of God and was not meant for me. The second plausible answer, on the other hand, is that this was something I was being allowed to hear so that I could pass along the information for the children of God to behold as those things which are greater than our comprehension.

To me, and this was *not verified* by the first angel; is that this is a scenario of someone in the Place of the Dead (Hades) who is attempting to interfere with what God is intending for me. As a result, this third entity sees a **discuss** that is directly related to the **Son** of God, and therefore, they decide to **run**.

Next, the first angel says he knows exactly where this entity is located (**found**). As such, he helps those who are in charge of some sort of police detail (**accommodate aircraft**). He, then, directs them to grab some **chains** and go and **catch him**, as though the first angel is unable to leave his post as a supervisor.

Now, you must understand that my interpretation may not be correct. When I asked later about this, I was given no response. Obviously, it was no accident that I audibly could hear this, either. I was meant to hear it. But whether or not it was a brief glimpse into the spiritual realm and its daily activities, I do not know. This could very well be something entirely different and meant for the prophets to determine.

After this event was well over, the first angel said:

“**Nuclear woman → certain killing.**”

I do not know who the **nuclear woman** is but I am certain the prophets do. And at the very least, those who are left to go through the

Tribulation Period, they will definitely understand it. At this time, I wept because I began to think about the lost and all of those in this world who are going to die without Jesus in their hearts. It was bad, I cried hard.

I began talking about the Place of the Dead (Hades), and in between my statements, I would fall into bouts of tears. I couldn't help it. The concept of people being tortured and burned for eternity, it crushes my soul.

In the midst of all this, someone said:

“Scar hand → released a lot → present flame → I’m good → innocent conduct → redemption → revolt identify → did criminal action.”

Whether this was Jesus or the first angel speaking on His behalf, I do not know. After hearing this, I was crying so badly I could barely write these words down. But I do know I felt a lot of peace, as well. I felt the Love and Peace of God, yet I wept uncontrollably for the lost. I felt as though I was grieving, and in some ways, I suppose I was. And as is the case with the Bible when angels bring messages, they do so on the Lord's behalf. Furthermore, the voice was not all-consuming, as it was when I drowned as a boy.

The last thing spoken to me on this day was:

“Title Mysterious → mine kill → they are lost → more is wounded → spirit.”

These words are meant for the prophets to interpret. I know this much to be true, as I have a minimal understanding of such things. But I will say that the Word of God references ***Title Mysterious*** in relation to Babylon who falls during the Tribulation Period.

Revelation 17: 5-8 (NLT) “A **mysterious name** was written on her forehead: ‘Babylon the Great, Mother of All Prostitutes and Obscenities in the World.’ I could see that she was drunk — drunk with blood of God's holy people who were witnesses for Jesus. I stared at her in complete amazement.”

During day two, I spent most of the time in tears and reflection. It is a humbling experience to hear from the lips of angels and others, such as the case when I heard an entity being rounded up for capture. Also, to hear someone audibly verify an event in the scriptures where Jesus enters into Hades to witness to those who did not know Him; this, too, was extremely humbling. Moreover, to audibly hear the words ***scar hand***, it is indescribable of the stirring within me. I was joyous, but I grieved as well.

This brings us to a very important point. As each day passes, the Tribulation nears. Because of this, the church continually expands within the realm of deception and lies. One of these lies and deceptions is where the scar is placed in Jesus' body. Oddly enough, this should *never* have been an issue. The Word declares Jesus was nailed to the cross and His *hands* were pierced. But because somebody decided it wasn't possible, the mainstream church swallowed the idea of Jesus' *wrists* being pierced. This is yet another lie and deception of the enemy which is buried within the church; deep-rooted. Christian movies depicting Jesus have even begun telling this lie. So, when the angel of the Lord spoke those beautiful words, *scar hand*, my heart was joyous, indeed.

But this does bring up another unseen point; that is, why is the devil so interested in convincing the world there should be scars in the wrist? For those who are left behind, this might be something to consider when the Antichrist is revealed.

Yes, I was content with the confirmation of what I already knew to be true within my faith; but I was also stricken with deep sadness within my soul — knowing people were permanently sentenced to the Lake of Fire. Furthermore, there are many more that will freely choose to enter into this horrible place — a place not meant for mankind. It is a place reserved for the *real enemy*, Satan and his angels (demons). And yet, man still chooses to enter by rejecting the Son of God, or revolting against Him after receiving Him.

I understand there are many reasons people choose this route, but none of their reasons will ever justify to themselves what it means to burn forever with God's wrath upon them. They will only know the *potential* of God's love. And this understanding is forever and ever. In fact, there is not one person who enters that place who wouldn't give anything to warn the rest of us of what it is like there.

So, yes, on this day, I was both joyous and grievous at the same time — a joyous reminder of what Jesus Christ has done for us all when He laid down His life on the cross; intermingled with the sobering reality of what it means to revolt against or reject Him.

Letters to the Churches

Then I heard a voice which says:

“Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.”

Prior to hearing these words audibly, I was reading the letters to the churches which we find in Revelation 1:2-3 (NLT).

It has been stated by some people these letters are not for today's church. The people who say this declare the history and theological views at the time of the letters. They even cross-examine against those who say these are found in Revelation, so they must be meant for today, as well. The reveal is then that man put the Bible together and it is somehow flawed, as a result; and that the letters do not belong there.

This is another deception and a lie of Satan in what I like to call the 'man's fallibility clause' strategy. In other words, the church is becoming so deceivable by nature the devil is able to just say, "Well, man's fallibility is the reason the Word of God must be changed to suit my needs." Then, it's as though some in the church respond with, "Okay, sure; not a problem, Mr. Lucifer, sir. It has been really a blessing you helped us to understand how wrong the Word of God is. Can you help us learn some more?"

And although this may sound a bit tough against those who are teaching falsely, it is not the case. I say these things within love, in order to help those who are fast asleep and being overrun by the enemy's deceptive strategies. As a child of the Living God, it is my duty to give a wake-up call to those who are trapped within the quick-sand of Satan's lies. Moreover, I am not about to stand before Jesus on Judgement Day without doing so;

for I fear the Lord my God and His potential wrath.

My God is all-knowing, all-powerful, and all-present. Understanding God's makeup refutes the claim the Bible is somehow pieced together incorrectly, due to 'man's fallibility.' After all, the God I know is all-powerful and all-knowing.

I am certain He can make sure the ending result, which would be placed into the hands of the masses, is the **exact** result He so desired for His Word. That is, God knew before the foundations of the earth, which person would do what, when they would do it, and how they would do it. In other words, God works around our free will, as this pertains to His will.

He places the right people in the right places at the right time. He knows every scenario with every possible outcome. As such, those letters are *exactly* where they should be. And in case you have ever wondered why you exist today to read these words, instead of living say a thousand years ago, as it were; it is because every decision you make from the time you were born until your time on this earth finishes, is absolutely perfect within the tapestry of God's perfect will in today's time-frame. But in any other time-frame, your free will's choices do not coincide with God's tapestry, as this pertains to His will; ergo, you are here to read these words, today.

Secondly, Jesus is the **same** yesterday, today, and forever. And the last time I checked, the church belongs to Christ. So, by default, everything in the Bible in regards to the New Covenant remains fully intact in today's church. Those letters were written for the early churches. However, what remains the same for yesterday's church, remains the same for today's church. After all, the church is the bride of Jesus Christ then *and* now. Anyone who tells you otherwise is a liar and the truth is not in them.

So, while I am reading over the scriptures involving Christ's church, I become overwhelmingly saddened by the obvious fact in what these letters imply. In essence, I will give you a brief glimpse of what I saw.

1.) The first letter went to Ephesus. They were found to be lacking in love. Today, this version of the church will be left behind to go through the Tribulation Period.

2.) The second letter went to Smyrna. These are martyrs of Christ. In other words, these are people who would die then and this trend will not stop until the Battle of Armageddon. Martyrs are ongoing. With that being said, these are found to be ***approved***.

3.) The third letter goes to Pergamum. This church is found to be tolerating sin. Today, this version of the church will be left behind.

4.) The fourth letter goes to Thyatira. This church embraces sexual immorality and worships idols. Today, this version of the church will be left behind.

5.) The fifth letter goes to Sardis. This church is asleep. Today, this version of the church will be left behind.

6.) The sixth letter goes to Philadelphia. This church is **approved**. Today, this version of the church is 'ready' to be called home by Jesus. She is **in love** with Him and acts accordingly. She will go in the Rapture.

7.) The seventh letter goes to Laodicea. This church is lukewarm. Today, this version of the church will be left behind.

Now, I am reading over this and become saddened. This is because only two versions of the church are found worthy to enter the Kingdom of Heaven when Jesus calls His bride home. One is approved and the other approved as martyrs. In today's time, the one found **approved** is the bride of Jesus who will go in the Rapture. The martyrs, however, as this applies to those after the Rapture, are those who are new to Christ after the Tribulation begins. Those who are Christians and left behind; if they "repent and return" to the way they first loved Jesus, then, they too will become martyrs. As such, these will become **accepted**.

The remaining five versions of the church, however, fall short. They are the Christians who get left behind when the Rapture occurs. And these are the ones who must "repent and return" to the way they first loved Jesus. If not, Jesus **will remove** their names from the Lambs' Book of Life and they will be **permanently marked** on their forehead with the number 66 — permanent Judgment for the Lake of Fire.

Again, while I am beginning to tear up over those who might get left behind in the Rapture, I audibly hear:

"Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited."

And what do I do? I start weeping as I had never cried before. I am sniffing and the whole nine yards.

I say, "So, two-thirds of the church is going to hell?"

Immediately, the angel replied, **"No."** And let me tell you, he wasn't gentle about it. The forcefulness of his tone kind of made me cringe.

Okay, now I know that two-thirds were **not** the number of those left

behind. Well, that's good news, then! I did recall, however, what I had just read. I knew **some** were in trouble because the Word of God said they were. After all, I just read it. So, I asked directly about this concept of Christians being left behind and the five versions of the church not found worthy to go in the Rapture.

Immediately, the supervising angel said, "**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**"

And yes, as you might have guessed, I started crying like a baby once more. In essence, it was not the two-thirds that were in trouble but the rest. And when I say the rest, I do not mean one-third. I only mean those who are viewed as **Canaanite**. They will be **surprised** and it is, indeed, **tragic**. For those who are not considered to be approved will see the coming days after the Rapture and they will enter into the Tribulation Period.

But the point of the number was not to show me how many might be missing the Rapture, but to give me an understanding in two ways:

1.) Firstly, "two-thirds seven" is just how it sounds; that is, it is **not** 7 divided by 2/3. It is 2 divided 3, with a seven added to the end. This number ends up being 0.667.

2.) Secondly, there is a relationship with a second number of the statement: "two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → **1000** → excited."

To me, it was obvious that 1000 applied to 0.667 would end up being a whole number of 667. And this later turned out to be true; verified by the supervising angel. Also, I could see the immediate relationship of 67 within this number but had no idea how to apply that. That is, I didn't have quite enough information to make complete sense of it.

We do have a six sixty-six, and most of us know this as six-hundred and sixty-six and the meaning thereof. So, I was a bit surprised to hear an angel say it in this way — **six, sixty-six**.

Later, I would get actual confirmation to the meaning of 1000. The one thing I did know at the moment, however, is that I **never** heard any number above this. I had heard numbers as low as a 6, but nothing ever higher than 1000. So, with the actual words of "**range → information**" looming overhead, I understood we had a maximum range of 1000.

Also, with the 0.667, I could see this number would always stay between a 0 and 1, without applying 1000 to it. That is, the Holy Spirit led me to see the relationship between computers. After all, computers speak in binary, or zero and one. With my previous computer programming background, I instantly saw the relationship between the information and computer era.

That is, if the number 666 were indeed a 0.666, then both of these numbers together are a direct reflection of being *numbers of men*.

Without confusing everyone, too bad, I will clarify with the understanding in which I was given:

- 1.) 0.667 shows me there is a relationship with the range of 0 and 1. The only thing in our world that utilizes zeros and ones are computers.
- 2.) 1000, however, when combined, gives us 667 — part of that range we find in 1000.

I begin to ponder the essence of our conversation and I realize that most of this is pointing to the number of the beast, or 666. I attempt to ask ‘around the questions’ which were already forbidden to me, such as:

- 1.) No asking about Heaven in relationship to its location.
- 2.) No asking about anything of the Place of the Dead (Hades).
- 3.) No asking about the name of the beast/false prophet.
- 4.) No asking questions which require actual time-related answers; more specifically, the Rapture, itself. And this is for obvious reasons, as the Word already says, “No man knows the day or the hour.”

As I begin to question in relation to the mark of the beast once more, I receive this in response:

“Festival Secrets revealed → never → resist noise → contemplar small.”

Now, I do not speak Spanish. So, I had to look up this word of **contemplar** and later question the angel if I had it right, and I did. It means **contemplator** or someone who contemplates. In addition to this, the angel was telling me something astounding at the time and I didn’t even realize it.

Factually speaking, the angel was telling me I will **never** know these secrets while I am in this body because the One who holds the Antichrist back must be removed first. This could only mean the One spoken of is none other than the Holy Spirit in who Jesus sent to us to abide in us forever. So, if the Holy Spirit is removed, then we must also be removed. Rapture already occurs, yes!

As being 67’s, we will know these secrets but not before we leave this earth in the Rapture to come. The angel also told me to **resist noise**, or others speaking against this notion. And finally, I was told to **contemplate** these things on a **smaller scale** in which I was attempting because the real reason for these visits was not to reveal the festival secrets, but rather, to reveal the secrets concerning the number of man, the number of the beast,

and the mark of the beast.

And the angel spoke:

“Father cover → senior lost investment → 79 → suffer → heal → garbage unaccepted → employ celestial (the angel pronounced this as kah-lestial but I had no way of understanding, so I wrote it as celestial) → point down → consumable reign → can’t hear → Islamic verse → parade disabled.”

The last part of this I understand completely. When the moment comes and the Antichrist is to be revealed, he will declare himself as the Son of God, but he is *most definitely* not. Prior to this, there will be a **parade** going on which is **disabled**. An **Islamic verse** will be fulfilled when the Antichrist is revealed. The verse spoken of states that Jesus did not die on the cross, but instead, He ascended. As such, He must return to earth to finish His ministry until He reaches age 40. This possibly places the Antichrist at the age of 36-37 when he reveals himself, thereby fulfilling the Islamic verse; albeit, this is all a blasphemous deception. Those people who **can’t hear** are the world’s population who worship him and believe Satan’s deceptions and lies.

What it *actually* means to be under Grace

As one day passes and the next day approaches, I spend hours with the hosts of Heaven. Sometimes, the conversation is nothing more than me contemplating those things already spoken, as I look toward my bedroom ceiling while laughing and talking to God as I always do.

There are moments I feel repeated rushes of energy from my feet to my head, confirmation through the Holy Spirit that I understand certain things correctly, or God just loving me faithfully as He always does. Of course, there are times when nothing happens and this doesn't mean I have misinterpreted anything or that God does not love me, but rather, true and honest love is beyond a simple feeling.

I constantly give Him praise and glory for everything He does — those things which I am aware of and the many more in which I do not know of. These hours are divided, as some events occur within a time-frame of 30-to-45 minutes, while others consist of two hours at a time. But overall, these things take about a week before it all comes to an end.

This next portion of this book will reflect all of the days together. In this way, I will be able to move faster with those things spoken. Just be aware that all of these are conversations that occur over a weeks' time.

The next time I heard something audibly, it was raining outside. I was staring out the window and it occurred to me that this physical world exists within a spiritual realm; interdimensionally, so to speak. From the Bible, I am completely aware of the fact there is a world described as having no sea. Also, I wondered if the earth's physical rain appeared in the spiritual realm, or if it was indeed separate. Now, when I say I pondered these things, I

actually spoke them aloud. That's just how I do things. God knows my heart, anyway; and He made me with a mouth; so, I use it to reflect that which is in my heart. It's just one of the many ways I choose to show Him how much I love Him.

First of all, I knew that others were listening and were allowed to respond; at least, as of late. Secondly, I was hoping that God would approve someone for the answer, and He did.

An angel spoke up and said:

"It's raining → permanent fountain → dish → huge tower."

Now, although I have no idea what exactly this may be, I couldn't help but laugh out loud with joy in my heart. It wasn't that I understood clearly, but that my God knew my heart. It was like He said in a still, small voice (not audibly), "Yes, son, I love you. And yes, I'll let them tell you about a piece of what they see."

And with this understanding it brought tears to my eyes. Although God did not speak these latter words directly, He did so within my heart. I could feel His love so great at that moment and it had nothing to do with the knowledge He handed to me, but it was the act itself that held the greatest importance within me. Yes, I wrote the words down but did not care to search out their meaning beyond this. This is what God gave to me out of His love for me. And as such, I was good with that. I only share them now, so you too can be a part of this wonderful experience I had during this weeks' time.

The next time an angel spoke to me, they said:

"(*described my living quarters and omitted for privacy*) → case → look drone → test → confident → embrace my Father → never Baal, corruption, sickness → cover → total erase."

Wow! I was absolutely amazed by this revelation. This was Jesus telling me there are those who search the earth and examine each and every one of us. They run a **test** on us which seems to be instant with the results. After this, they are able to see where we stand with the Father. After all, the only way to the Father is through His Son, Jesus Christ. So, we are either **covered** under the Blood of the Lamb, or we are not.

I should tell all of you that I am one of those who have struggled with self-condemnation over the years. Like I mentioned earlier, I haven't been the best child, as it were. And if I were to reveal my complete story, it would take many books and some of you would not listen to a single word I

write because it is tougher to not judge someone like I. In actuality, and I say this with a heavy heart, it is the Christians who have judged me the most, and as such, this condemnation seeded itself so deeply I began to believe these things about myself — worthlessness, inadequacies, and etc. At least, in my earlier years I did so.

In addition to this, I always saw myself as a sheep in the flock belonging to Christ. But with that being stated, I always felt as though I was a very, very, bad sheep — the one who leaves the protection of the pasture to jump the fence and go play with the wolves, as it were.

After a set amount of time and after I am completely and utterly broken from the affair, it's as though I could picture Jesus walking over and picking me back up. He, then, returns me to the rest of the herd while He heals me — allowing me a safety net to mend. And for reasons I still cannot grasp, as soon as I was able and feeling great again, off I would go to jump the fence once more and play with the wolves. And I suppose this is why it was so easy for believers to repeatedly throw me into a pot of condemnation when the world did not.

But after this day, when I heard myself being run through a **test**, and after hearing the immediate response, I will no longer live under self-condemnation and have been freed in Jesus' name! That is, it is *impossible* for me to live under condemnation, now.

When we love Jesus as we did the first time we accepted Him, we are covered by the Blood of the Lamb. When we stray and fall apart, we are still covered by the Blood of the Lamb. And when we stumble and we feel as though our world is crashing down all around us, we are still covered by the Blood of the Lamb...**total erase**; at least, as long as we live a repentant lifestyle.

We do not have the right to bring condemnation to our brothers and sisters; this is for God. We are to help those who stray away, stumble, or fall. We are to lead them back and not judge them while they are away. And if we cannot get them to come back by talking to them, then we pray for them with extreme prejudice that our God will get a hold of them and light a fire within their hearts!

For every single one of us has sinned and come short of the glory of God, and as such, none of us are found worthy to enter the Kingdom of Heaven without the Blood of the Lamb covering over our sin.

The question then becomes, can we turn away from God enough to go to hell? Yes, we can. And it is known as revolting within the heart. Imagine, for a moment, what some witches do who were once Christians. They go down to a river, dip their hands in the mud, raise their hands to the sky, and say, "As I wash this mud from my hands, Jesus, I wash you from my life."

Writing those very words causes the Holy Spirit within me to cringe. So, I am positive that removing Jesus from your life is a certainty which can be obtained with our free will; albeit, I have no idea why anyone would desire hell. Furthermore, Jesus **does** remove names from the Lambs' Book of Life. Any preacher or teacher who tells you otherwise is a liar and the truth is not in them.

These witches, then, dip their hands into the water once more. Some have even said they could *feel* God's presence remove from their life as the mud washed into the stream.

This event as some witches do, however, is a deliberate approach to remove God from your life. The heart's intent is deliberate in this situation with the combination of free will.

Do I believe these people are going to hell? I have no idea. I am not God. As such, it is not for me to bring condemnation upon those in whom Jesus might still want to save. I do know one thing to be certain; that is, as long as we still live and breathe on this earth, we always have the chance to "repent and return" to the way we first loved Jesus.

As for me, I cannot recall a time in which I hated God with everything that I am. I think there may have been times when I hated from mourning and lack of understanding, but never within the realm of what a witch desires when they perform that act.

It takes a purposeful action in combination with a heart's desire to revolt, as the angel pointed out with my sister. A **demon was haunting her** in hopes she would **revolt against God**, and therefore, **burn**. So, obviously, we can revolt against the Living God and be removed from the Lambs' Book of Life, just as the Bible tells us we can.

What does this all mean?

It means that we cannot remove ourselves from the Lambs' Book of Life, just like we cannot add ourselves to it. Only Jesus has the right to add and to take away. The Bible is clear on this. Simply by making mistakes, and let me tell you, I have made some major ones, we cannot remove ourselves from His grace. I should know, as I have jumped the fence more times than I care to count; only to be lovingly picked up, brought back over to the pasture, and then made to heal.

This means that in order to be removed we must embrace that which does not reflect the love of Christ as He loves the church. And no, I am not talking about a bad attitude, either.

I am talking about those churches that claim to be a part of the body of Christ, yet they choose (with their free will) to go against Jesus and His

teachings (embracing sin wholeheartedly and practicing idol worship, sexual immorality, and so on); albeit, they believe themselves to be serving Him. These are the ones on Judgement Day that Jesus tells us will say, “Look, look! What I have done in your name!”

And He will say, “Depart from me, you who work in iniquity. I knew you not.”

Now, I have been there in that very situation. But in all of that embracing sin, I was still allowed to repent and return to the way I first loved Him. I was given chance after chance and after chance...are you getting the picture? With that being stated, repenting like a robot does not qualify as a repentant heart, either. When we “repent and return,” we are to approach Jesus with a sincere heart, and not that of a shallow heart which is doing it out of ritualistic practices.

We are under Grace. Do I believe those witches could return if they so desired? I believe so, for Jesus is Longsuffering and would desire that no one would perish. Likewise, I believe they can enter hell which is reserved for the devil and his angels. How so? Free will is the how. We can freely choose to revolt against God. The angel of the Lord made this very clear when speaking to me concerning my sister. After all, the demon wasn’t there to have a soda and some fries. He was present in hopes of causing her to revolt, and therefore, burn. If it were not possible at all, the demon wouldn’t be trying it.

With that being said, we cannot *sin our way* into hell once covered. If we could, then Jesus has died for naught. And like my sister, the demon wasn’t trying to get her to sin. She is already doing that. We *all* sin.

The demon was working on her mind so she would turn away from God within her heart. Backsliding with action is not the same thing as turning away within our hearts. It is only a stumble. We can always get back up — repent and return.

There is a distinct difference between the two concepts of sinning and freely choosing to leave Jesus within our hearts. And as such, there should be no condemnation among us. Let Jesus be Jesus. We are representatives of Him. He is Grace, and we are under His grace. As such, there should be no more talk among the church that we can sin our way to hell once we have been covered. That is ridiculous; at least, as this applies to those who live a *sincere*, repentant lifestyle.

We can, however, freely choose to walk away within our hearts, otherwise known as revolting against God. Those who are in descendance (state of descending); they are at the greatest risk of revolting because they are choosing a sinful lifestyle. If this choice becomes placed **above** the love

they carry for Jesus, then they enter into a stage of revolting. Their life no longer reflects the truths in God's Word; nor, do they love Him within obedience. Jesus *does* say, "If you love me, then why don't you obey me?" But this still *does not imply* that we cannot return. Jesus tells us we should "repent and return" to loving Him, as we first did.

The *only time*, we as humans can *permanently revolt*, as it were, is if we find ourselves in this state of revolting when the body dies. After the body dies, there is no returning. It is too late. We are either with Jesus, or we are not. And the other exception to the rule of what grace *actually* means is taking on the mark of the beast. Doing so causes God to permanently mark the 'forehead' (spiritual marking) with the number 66. More specifically, the number 67 means you are marked as **saved**; whereas, the number 66 means you are marked as **lost** to the Lake of Fire.

One of the biggest lies coursing through Christianity right now is the belief that "Once we are saved, we are always saved." This sentiment has become so rampant with its evil intent that preachers and teachers are actually saying things like: "You don't need to ask Jesus to forgive you once you ask Him into your life for the first time" and "You cannot go to hell for any reason (outside of blaspheming the Holy Ghost), once saved." That is, "You cannot sin your way to hell once covered by the Blood of the Lamb, and as such, there is no reason to live in fear of what you do."

These are lies straight from the very pits of hell, with Satan as their master. They are either partial truths or are outright lies, altogether. Either way, these are deceptions with the name, Grace, attached to them. I assure you, these teachings are not founded within the true meaning of Grace — our Lord, Jesus Christ.

Jesus tells us that if we love Him, then how come we do not obey Him?

This, my dear friends, is Jesus telling us that we must always turn away from sin to the best of our ability. We cannot embrace it, love it, be okay with it, or any other form of cradling the idea of sin. If we do accept the ideology of not turning away from sin to the best we are able, then we risk being removed from the Lambs' Book of Life, and therefore, sentenced to the Lake of Fire for eternity. Anyone who preaches and teaches against this truth is a false teacher or prophet. They are not speaking on behalf of Jesus Christ and what He has asked of us as believers.

Jesus did *not* lay down His life so we could live any way we so choose. No, I assure you, the Son of God came to set the captives free. And with this, Jesus commands us to turn away from sin and live a repentant lifestyle.

I have actually heard teachers and preachers say, “You don’t need to ask Jesus to forgive you once you ask Him into your life for the first time. Doing so means you are saying, ‘Jesus needs to hang on the cross again, again, and again.’”

Each time I hear this I shudder and shake my head in utter disbelief. That is, I cannot comprehend why any child of the Living God would preach and teach such blasphemies against Jesus Christ and what He has done for us all. Those who teach this way, we pray for and leave them at Jesus’ feet. But under no circumstances are we to accept these lies concealed with the name of Grace, by those who have revolted within their hearts and teachings. Friends, this is not Grace, our Lord, Jesus Christ. These are lies disguised with one of Jesus’ many names, Grace. They are blasphemous that are founded within the pits of hell. The true name of these lies is Satan; not Grace.

The confusion begins when we do not understand what Grace *actually* means. It is the total erase of our sins, within the eyes of the Father, because Jesus is Lord of our lives. When we embrace sin — accept it into the church and our lives — we no longer are making Jesus the Lord of us. Instead, we are making sin lord of us. There is no room for Jesus in our hearts when we do this, as we are placing sin above Him. I assure you, if we live this way, we will be removed from the Lambs’ Book of Life.

In addition to this, if we begin practicing the absence of repentance, because someone tells us, “Doing so means you are saying, ‘Jesus needs to hang on the cross again, again, and again,’” then we, ourselves, are refusing to obey Jesus Christ.

He laid down His life so that we may live. And when we accept Him into our lives, we are to repent and turn away from our sins. This practice is to *never* change within us. When it does, we are no longer doing what Jesus has asked of us: to “repent and return” to the way we first loved Him after we stumble or fall.

Jesus *is* Grace. It is one of His many names. As believers, Jesus explicitly tells us what to do when we sin. He says, “Repent and return to the way you first loved me.” I assure you, there is *no other way* to be afforded His grace. We must always love Him with all of our hearts. And this entails we, also, obey Him. Only if we practice His teachings are we afforded His grace.

Those who tell you otherwise are being led by Satan and the truth is not in them. Believing in this lie, and therefore planning your life around it, can *literally* send you to hell and the forthcoming Lake of Fire, as believing and following it will remove your name from the Lambs’ Book of Life. Jesus adds to this book and He also removes from it. Never trust

anyone who says otherwise.

There is a distinct difference between turning away from sin and practicing sin. When we ‘turn away’ from sin, we do our best. We may, indeed, sin that same sin again and again, and many more times over. But as long as we are *trying* to turn away from it, then we are covered by the Blood of the Lamb — Jesus Christ our Lord whose name is also Grace. When we live this way, then we do not have to live under self-condemnation; for we are covered at all times. We are pure and made holy. We are righteous before the Father because the Son of God covers us, completely. We have a *total erase* of our sins.

But when we choose to stop repenting and refuse to live a repentant lifestyle, then each sin we commit is *practiced sin*. It becomes ‘practiced sin’ because we are no longer obeying the teachings of Jesus. He didn’t make it tough on us, either. He tells us to “repent and return to the way we first loved Him.” This is a commandment in which we are to follow, and a commandment in which we can follow without fail. If we fail in this, it is because we have chosen to do so, and as such, we now live as though we once did before accepting Jesus into our lives. Moreover, we are now choosing to live as though our number is 66 and not that of 67.

With sin, however, we will fail. This is why Jesus (Grace) is so important. When He died, He covered our sins, totally. All sin is covered, forever. But Jesus only covers us if we do not ‘practice sin’ by refusing a repentant lifestyle and the very simple act of repentance. Refusing a repentant lifestyle is the refusal of obeying Jesus and His teachings. All sin while living this way is ‘practiced’, and therefore, is *not* under the Blood of Jesus (Grace). No, instead, this is *revolting* against Him — refusing a repentant lifestyle.

Sin under the Blood of the Lamb, it does not exist. We are covered all of the time and forever. But this only applies to those who have a continuous relationship with Him. And part of this relationship demands we repent and return to Him when we stumble (single sin) or fall (sinful lifestyle).

When we choose to never repent, then we spiritually spit on the cross; for we are revolting. Once saved, always saved is only true for those who live under Grace. We are to follow the teachings of Jesus Christ and never change the Word of God to suit the devil’s whims. We choose to **follow** Jesus, and as such, we follow His teachings.

Among the teachings of Christ, we are to turn away from sin and not accept it as being “okay.” Sin is to never be tolerated in any form for any reason within our hearts. And we should **never** stop naming sin for what it is, in order to appeal to the world and its sinful ways. Jesus **died** for us.

Satan is a liar and a deceiver. But when we bring light to the deception and lies he has created within the church concerning grace, we quickly realize his plan in all of this. With the Light of God shining through, we can plainly see the devil is working to keep the saints from ever repenting. Moreover, his desire is that the saints turn away from living a repentant lifestyle, instead of turning away from sin within their hearts.

For those of us who have accepted Jesus as our Lord and Savior, then we love Him as we did on the first day we met Him. We repent of sin when we stumble, and remain steadfast within a repentant lifestyle, so as to prevent a falling away from Grace — Jesus Christ, our Lord, and Savior. In this way, we can ensure our names remain written in the Lambs' Book of Life. Furthermore, we are casting away the false teachings disguised with the name of Grace attached to them. And in doing so, we step closer within the presence of the Living God. And as such, we fall deeper and deeper in love with Jesus Christ, each and every day we take a breath upon this earth.

Beyond Artist Measure

Previously, I mentioned a test was run on me and I was found to be covered with my sins totally erased. What I didn't mention, however, is the fact that I broke down in a mass of sobbing; both rejoicing and of humble reverence. And now that I think about it, I spent a lot of time crying during this week of visitations — some due to joy and some due to grieving for the lost and of those who have turned away within their hearts.

As I was sobbing, I couldn't help but keep saying that it was too much for me to grasp — the idea that Jesus loved me so much He would die like this. I said, "I don't deserve this, *any* of this" (the first part in reference to Jesus's love and the second part in reference to angels speaking audibly to me). I couldn't stop crying. The more I tried, the worse it got. Completely overwhelmed, I just quit trying to speak, altogether.

A few minutes later, the supervising angel spoke and said:

"It is beyond artist measure → 1000 → gift → range → information."

I nodded as I wrote down the words. I drew a heart around the part which said, "It is beyond artist measure." I just stared at it, sniffing and crying and doing my best to recover.

I distinctly remember this being the last thing spoken on that day. I was a total mess. I got up, went to the bathroom, and cleaned myself up. After

that, I went outside and walked around. The skyline was beautiful. I recall looking at it with wonder and reciting those lovely words, “It is beyond artist measure.” And as quickly as I dived into the deep abyss of tears, I climbed out again. The weeping was over, for the most part, but I was certainly exhausted, as a result.

Later that night, I lay down to go to sleep. I look out of my window and saw something which scared me. If I moved, it would disappear from my eyes. But if I stayed still, in the right position, I could see. That is, I could see someone standing there as plain as day while in the exact position of where I *first* placed my head. But if I moved, even in the slightest, it’s as though they were removed from my sight. This could only mean that viewing them from any other angle than the angle I had from *first* laying my head onto the pillow, would not be possible.

Of course, because of this obvious truth, my mind told me it was a figment of my imagination and that it was playing tricks on me. But on the other hand, when I returned to the spot I had first landed upon my pillow and could see once more, I felt at peace; as though this being was never going to hurt me, ever. I laid there and stared back — our eyes gazing at one another.

However, I did become frightened enough to stop watching; just in case what I was seeing was *actually* real. After all, this body is not designed to see such things without the fight or flight response kicking into full swing. And believe me, it was. The flesh was terrified even though my spirit was at full peace. It was a strange situation, to say the least.

I smiled as I closed the curtains and then shortly thereafter my eyes. I fell fast asleep with that smile, as the Holy Spirit brought me comfort. I did not have a second thought I was in any danger, because I knew this was a friend standing outside of my window.

I made a promise to not describe what I saw in detail, so I will not. But I will say this: angels may appear as men when they need to, but they certainly don’t look like that in their natural state. This one had no wings I could see and did not appear as a man. Furthermore, they are far more beautiful than any artist could imagine — the light of God shines through them, literally. As such, they too, are beyond artist measure.

Of course, the next day I *had to ask* about what I *thought* I saw. There was no way I wanted to go through the day wondering. I wasn’t entirely certain I would receive an answer. With my fingers, I drew in the air what I saw; shaping the being’s head.

Immediately, the being said:

“Angel.”

To make *absolutely certain* we were both talking about the same being, I kept describing other aspects of what I saw; acting as though I didn't hear a thing. And in the midst of me doing so, he said, "**Angel → watching you.**"

And of course, what do you think I did after that? Yes, I broke down in tears. The beauty I witnessed was both terrifying and wonderful at the same time. This body does not appreciate things it does not understand but a believer's soul surely does, especially as this applies to all things of God.

Now, before we go any further, I should make you aware there are many conversations that take place that will not find their way into this book. This is not because I am holding anything back, but rather, it is because they are not to be shared, such as is the case with describing the angel to you. I can't because I am not allowed.

With that being stated, there are numerous times numbers are called out to me. Along the way, I make a chart of these and do my best to get answers for them. Some numbers I am giving absolute answers for while others always gained me nothing more than an uncomfortable silence. And my understanding is that they were irrelevant to the reason for the visitations or would reveal something that should not be revealed until *after* the Rapture occurs. At any rate, you will gain all of the numbers which were spoken to me; both the ones I have absolute answers for and the ones I don't. I will make clear, however, which is which.

Among these numbers, I was told early on that the number **32** meant **angel**. Other numbers I had received by now were **66, 67, six sixty-six, 72, 76, and 1000**; at least, as this applies to absolute meanings. They are as follows:

66 = Satan and the lost within the Place of the Dead.

666 = Satan and earthly man who is lost.

67 = Saved.

72 = Descendage (the state of descending).

76 = Lover.

1000 = at this point I only knew as "gift → range → information."

So, as you can imagine, my mind was constantly churning with these numbers and how they related to one another. By the end of this book, you will understand as I do. In addition, other angels had spoken out within these consecutive days and I began to notice one occurring theme among them all. They all approached me and identified with what they could see before saying anything else. The most common of which was 76, or lover,

with 67 being the other number; saved.

This is remarkable when you think about it. Everyone that examines you including lost souls, angels, demons, and so on, all immediately see you in relation to the Father and the Son. We only get to the Father through His Son, Jesus Christ. So, all of us who believe in Christ are viewed as 67. We are saved. All others, on the other hand, are viewed as a 66.

Self and Idolatry

For quite some time now, the view of improving our self-worth has exploded into a movement of epic proportions. And although it may look great upon the surface in that it helps us to learn how to focus when working on ourselves, *per se*; it can cause damage with an eternal magnitude. The damage I speak of is within the realm of numbing us to the idea of leaning on God within a healthy relationship. To be more precise, over a certain amount of time, the more we practice the teaching of self, the less likely we are to think about God concerning these things. As such, we slowly but surely begin to rely on ourselves in such a way as to stop conversing with Him, altogether.

Now, don't get me wrong, we should *always* work on ourselves to improve. But the healthy way in doing this is the believer's way. That is, we first identify what the base problem is. If we do not know, we approach God and ask Him to help us identify it. If we do know, we approach our Lord and ask God to help us to overcome these things in the name of Jesus.

We remain steadfast in the Word, building a strong foundation in which we can stand. We spend time with the Lord for no other reason than to love and adore Him. Also, we pray and seek God out in these matters during the other moments we make for Him. In other words, we worry less over how when it comes to our changing and focus more on spending time with our Lord because we love Him.

When we do this, Jesus helps take the work out of the self-improvement arena, as it were. After all, He came to set the captives free, to heal us, restore us, and to deliver us. As such, as long as we keep Him first in all

things concerning us, and we do so with an honest heart of loving Him, then these things will always work themselves out within ***His time***.

So, the correct way in self-improvement is keeping our one-on-one relationship with Jesus Christ as the top priority within our lives. Furthermore, we desire to keep Him first in our lives ***because*** we are ***in love*** with Him. Everything else becomes secondary. So, as we are working on ourselves and it seems we may be continually failing in a certain area, we are not. Instead, we are growing at His pace.

As such, we do not need to live in self-condemnation over our weaknesses, but rather, we live victoriously already knowing the battle has been won through the Blood of Jesus Christ. And when we have grown to where He needs us to be in our lives; then, one-by-one these weaknesses will begin falling away as though they never had power over us, to begin with. We will look back and be amazed by the changes Jesus has made within us — all made possible because we did our part, which is only to love Him with all that we are in every sense of the term. Everything else about us, He takes care of.

We approach Him with our weaknesses, desires, and other things we may need within our lives; then, we kneel down before Him with a sincere heart; placing all of these things at His feet. We get back up and remain in our faith He has those things now because we lovingly handed them to Him.

Our part after this is to only love Him, which entails learning His Word so we can obey Him, making time out of our day to tell Him how much we love Him, and doing our best to help others as we can. We remain selfless and full of forgiveness; astoundingly in love with the Lord our God. And we spread the Good News about Him, as this pertains to the biblical teaching of His life and how we came to know Him, so as to make a clear witness for Jesus Christ our Lord and Savior.

But now, there is a new version of improving self which is snaking its way through the church. This version aims to destroy us. It takes the aforementioned concepts and twists them in such a way as to cause our hearts to revolt against Jesus, instead of loving Him.

This corrupted version sounds something like this: “God loves to watch His children play and remain joyous within Him. This is why we do not come to church for Him, but we come for ourselves. This pleases God. We do not come to praise *for* Him, but for ourselves. After all, He loves to watch His children play.”

See, these are statements of partial truths and when combined they are outright lies; deceiving us into thinking we should praise, worship, and attend church *because of us*. But this is completely the opposite of what we are to do. That is, we are to ***never*** make it about ourselves, ever.

Instead, we are to keep everything within our lives about Him. And when I say, “everything,” I mean **everything**. This includes praising, worshiping, the reasons we pray, the reasons we attend church, the reasons we feed the hungry, clothe the homeless, and so on. It **literally** means everything we can possibly conceive of, we do so **because** of Him. Furthermore, we do these things *for* Him, because we are deeply **in love** with Him. And as long as we always remain steadfast with this understanding guiding us, we can never become deceived by the **real enemy** who lurks among the church, desiring for us to slip-up and make our walk with God about us, when it is **always** about Jesus Christ, the Lord our God.

To many people, idolatry (worship of idols) takes the form of statues, monuments, false gods, nature, and/or other people (e.g. celebrities, etc.). But to God, there is much more to what we consider to be idolatry. In this situation, Satan utilizes the tactic of silence. In this tactic, the church shies away from explaining idolatry in depth. As such, Christians are left holding the bag, practicing idol worship and they do not even know it.

The ‘silent’ tactic I speak of; this is in the realm of our personal relationship with Jesus Christ. That is, **anything** which competes for space with Jesus in our heart is also an idol. This can even include the things we ask for. To understand this better, we need to define what a personal relationship with Jesus **actually** means.

Consider the first time you met someone. You become friends, and in some cases, it might have led to something more intimate and long-lasting (i.e. marriage). Along the way, you share details about yourself to that person. Furthermore, there are times when you laugh, cry, and experience all of the emotions of the rainbow together, more or less.

Additionally, you go to places together and make all of your decisions based on what the other may need and/or desires. You do your best to fulfill their heart’s desire and you do so joyously. After all, their heart’s desire, if they **truly** care for you, is what is best for you; at all times.

Now, with Jesus, a relationship is no different; at least, within this regard. He desires what is best for us, according to His specific purpose. This desire of His is perfect in every way because He is a perfect God. For example, if we were to miss the Rapture of the Saints, the Lord our God would certainly **not** desire for us to accept the mark of the beast, as then it is too late for redemption. Furthermore, all of His decisions concerning us are based on love, kindness, patience, and so on.

On our end, Jesus desires we do the same thing for Him. That is, He desires we love Him. This entails that we talk to Him, praise Him, worship Him, and hold Him closely within our heart. Moreover, we are to do this

every day for as long as we live. And we are to do this with a heart full of love for Him and not because we are being ritualistic or robotic.

Also, in our relationship, we are to obey Jesus's commandments (love one another, love our enemies, pray for those who persecute us, live a repentant lifestyle, and etc.). After all, Jesus explicitly says, "If you love me, then why don't you obey me?"

Remember, Jesus is the 'intent portion' of God. So, unlike our earthly relationships, we are in a relationship with God. As such, obedience and revering Him with a holy fear is also part of this relationship. If we choose to eliminate **any portion** of what Jesus expects of us as believers, then we are guilty of turning away from Him within our hearts. As such, we enter into a stage of revolting. We only need to "repent and return to Him the way we first loved Him," but until we do so, we are in an open rebellion within our personal relationship. That is, we are in serious danger.

Jesus is a Jealous God. Jealousy is one of his many names. When we place anything in our heart that competes for space, He withdraws. In other words, Jesus does not know how to share, as this applies to Him and our hearts. Through His sacrifice, we are made His when we choose to accept Him into our lives. Because of this, He will **never** share our heart in regards to competition.

Now, what exactly does this all mean?

It means we can place any person, place, event, idea, or thing **above** Jesus within our heart. But when we do so, we are **practicing the sin** of idolatry. And remember, practicing sin is **not** the same thing as sinning under Grace. These are two entirely **different** concepts. Anyone who tells you otherwise is a liar and the truth is not in them.

Furthermore, the worst of deceivers utilize the Word of God to support their lies. And when it comes to the scriptures, Satan is the master at spouting off the Word of God to '**prove**' his deceits, as it were. So, we must remain steadfast, within the guidance of the Holy Ghost. After all, it is the Holy Ghost which helps us to discern between those of God and those of deceit. Also, we must remain within the Word, as it is by the Word in which we are given our foundation.

Now, imagine if you will. You are in a relationship with someone. Every single time they come to see you, they ask you for something. They never say, "Hi." They never ask you, "How's your day been so far?" They never call to say, "I love you." They only ask you for stuff and that's it. How would you feel about that?

Well, Jesus doesn't like that sort of behavior, either. He desires a **relationship** with us. He desires those 'calls' when we say, "I love you," for no other reason than to bless Him. He wants us to randomly look up to the sky and say, "Hi, Lord," because we are thinking of Him.

Jesus gives us stuff because He loves to fulfill our heart's desires. After all, He loves us. But He also gives because He is a generous God. But giving us stuff does **not** imply He approves of our heart. This is yet another lie within the church and deception from the very pits of hell with the name of Satan upon it; not Jesus.

When you are blessed by Jesus, it does **not** mean your heart is approved; nor does it imply that Jesus approves of your lifestyle. It only means that He is a generous God and enjoys fulfilling your heart's desire. The lie within the church, however, tells us that when God blesses us, He is saying we are approved within His eyes. This sentiment is so far from the truth it is utterly ridiculous how so many churches buy into this; let alone, teach it.

God places **all of those** of authority within their positions upon the earth. God gives them the power they desire. How many people in authority do you reckon are Christians? Very few, I assure you. Does God approve of the hearts of those who refuse to accept Jesus into their lives? Of course not, yet, he **still** blesses them with the power and riches of this earth. Furthermore, this certainly does **not** imply they are in a healthy relationship with Him. It only means He is a generous God.

Now, don't misunderstand me. Jesus **desires** to bless His children. But He desires **more** we remain within a healthy relationship with him. If we are always asking for things of this earth, such as houses, healing, finances, and so on; then, where does our relationship actually stand?

Our first priority should **always** be that we love Him. If we do love Him, then we will desire to spend time with Him a lot more than we may be doing, already. For example, when was the last time you walked into your house, smiled knowingly, went to your bedroom, shut the door, walked over to your bed, dropped to your knees, and said, "Lord, I am here to worship and love you, and nothing else. I want to bless you, today;" that is, when was the last time you did that?

It is not wrong to ask God for things of this earth, by no means is it wrong to do so. He tells us we have not because we have asked not. So, He does desire we ask him for the things we, ourselves, desire and need. But more importantly than this, He desires we ask of these earthly things while we are in a healthy relationship with Him. In other words, asking for earthly needs and desires should only be **secondary**, as this applies to the amount

of time we are spending with Him. Most of our time should be about adoring Him, and this includes our reason on why we go to church.

Generally speaking, if we find ourselves spending more time asking for things of this world than actually wanting to spend time with Jesus, then our heart is full of idolatry. Moreover, Jesus will **not** approve of our heart in this condition.

We adore Him by randomly talking to Him out of nowhere. We adore Him by praising and lifting Him up. We adore Him by reading His Word because we can't wait to hear more about Him. We adore Him by desiring more time with Him than we have hours in a day.

We adore Him by **loving** Him.

An angel spoke:

“Accepted → remind → lover → nasty tapestry seed → no cars going → legal soul → open book → listening door → differ sentiment → drawing children screams → superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.”

The supervising angel is saying on the Lord's behalf, **“accepted.”** This is calling out to the church of believers. Like the church of Philadelphia, we are accepted. Our numbers are great when compared to the early church. But as the angel soon points out, there are those still of this world and those in revolting status who are not accepted, per se.

The angel says, **“Remind → lover → nasty tapestry seed → no cars going → legal soul.”**

Here, we are ordered to **remind** those who are considered as part of the **nasty tapestry seed** to return to Jesus as a **lover**. This also entails a call out to the lost. In this context, both of these groups we are to **remind** of what it means to be a **lover** of Jesus Christ. For the lost, we tell them of the Good News. For those who are revolting, we remind them to “repent and return” to the way they first loved Jesus.

The next part is: **“no cars going → legal soul.”**

As some of you might have guessed, the angel of the Lord is referring to the day of the Rapture. A **legal soul** is those who are saved but are left behind, due to their revolting status within their hearts. It is our duty as believers to reach out to them all and help them to see the importance of returning to Jesus as a **lover**.

The angel then says, “**Open book → listening door.**”

This has two meanings. But for now, we are only speaking of the obvious one to the churches directly in relation to what God is asking of us. In this passage, we are told everyone is an **open book** and that those who search the earth are constantly **listening** to the **door** we all have. More importantly, Jesus sees our hearts and listens to what it says back to Him. Those who are currently rejecting Him have a closed door. Those who are lovers have an open door, so to speak. And those that are revolting, their doors are in the midst of closing shut.

The angel says, “**Differ sentiment → drawing children screams → superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.**”

Here, we are told about those whose **sentiment differs** from those who believe. This next part made my skin crawl, as I wrote it down. **Drawing children screams** refers to the day of the Rapture until the day of Armageddon. Many children who are found accountable but do not know Jesus during the Rapture will go through the Tribulation Period. They will see terrible, terrible things. In truth, I cried when I heard this. It was tough for me to hear.

The angel says, “**Superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.**”

Superstitious accuracy relates to the common belief of ancient alien theorists. They believe we have been seeded here on earth by an alien race. Some are even calling Jesus an alien. With that being noted, the **accuracy** spoken of is a proof showing aliens exist by the governments. This can only mean aliens are real but are not how man is defining them. That is, **real aliens are benign**. And before you ask, yes, I was told this directly that real aliens are benign.

The misinterpretation and lies set forth concerning them are of a **superstitious** nature; that is, what the government tells everyone further feeds the fear of men. When the Rapture occurs, this will be what the world uses as an excuse to form the One World Order and usher in the One World Religion which consists of Muslim teachings. In other words, people will stand in line to take the mark which will be ordered in an attempt to ‘save’ themselves from the alien menace, as it were.

Sad feel relates to those who accept the mark. These people worry over

a second 'attack' by the aliens, as the first has yielded a 'mass abduction' scenario within their minds. Also, **sad feel** is in relation to those who are Christians but were left behind, due to their revolting status in their hearts.

For those people who accept the mark (tracking chip), they will live in deeper sadness. In addition to sight and experiences of the physical environment at that time, the sadness is also because the soul understands what the body does not. The soul understands it is viewable to those unseen and now it is permanently bound to burn. But it cannot override the restrictions placed by God concerning our physical bodies, in order to tell us this is so.

Too late to ask Him refers to those with the mark. The **key** to this understanding is found in **betray after deceit**. All of the people who accept the mark of the beast have fallen victim to the deception by Satan, even the very elect. As such, they betray the Father by rejecting the Son (accepting Satan via the mark) in pursuit of saving their own lives, which is impossible. Our real-life is in relation to our eternal soul, as this relates to the Father, which is only reachable through first believing in His Son, as described in the Holy Bible and *not* in the Muslim texts. After they accept this mark, **soon** their soul will see the Lake of **Fire**. This is a sad but honest truth, and a warning from the hosts of Heaven and our Lord, Jesus Christ.

After this, I was told:

"Tapestry → presidency obvious → regional box → gain something → troops true → man corruption → disown stand → 1000 → anonymous → key → he knows beauty → Russian country → brown eyes → trouble → occupy → squeeze air → Son."

This is for the prophets to understand and for those who will bear witness to these events in real-time. But I do understand that **tapestry** is God's tapestry, as this applies to Him, us, and this world.

1000 and the Meaning of Numbers

Now, earlier I mentioned a statement made by the supervising angel, “**1000 → gift → range → information.**” We see the number 1000 but do not know its absolute meaning, yet. Along the way, I was given hints, and finally, when I come out and said what I thought it was, I was given the direct response.

The first hint I was given is that the number 1000 was in relation to a **gift → range → information.**

Obviously, **1000** is a **gift** that is also a **range** of **information**, as the number relates to man and this number of 1000. And when I went ahead and said I thought this was Jesus (since no number recited was ever greater than 1000), the angel spoke, “**Son.**”

We as believers understand the **gift** of eternal life afforded to us by accepting Jesus as our personal Lord and Savior through faith. In addition to this, however, the **gift** we are given is the understanding of the mark of the beast and the number of man. That is, we are also, given the **gift** of understanding the **range** of **information.**

With the knowledge of **1000** meaning **Son**, we can begin to draw up a mental picture. This is a range number which indicates to us it is the maximum number as this relates to the **Son** of God and this earth.

A clearer understanding begins to emerge:

- 1.) “**Two-thirds seven**” is 0.667.
- 2.) We know *for a fact* that 67 means saved.
- 3.) 1000 times 0.667 is 667.
- 4.) 1000 means the Son of God, Jesus Christ.

So, I only needed to ask one question in relation to all of this. If 1000 is a range, then 600 must be a range number as well. After all, I was told directly that 66 meant Satan and the lost, but also, 666 meant the same exact thing. How can this be? Furthermore, when the angel spoke the number of the beast, he did so as, “**six, sixty-six.**” Upon hearing this, alarm bells went off in my head; that is, I *knew* the angel was purposefully telling me the first 6 part of the mark of the beast had its own distinctive meaning in some way.

So, the time had come for me to come on out and ask him directly what it meant. I asked for the meaning of the range of 600. The angel answered and said, “**Occupy.**”

My heart swelled up with excitement. So, to make certain I had a clear understanding of what this was implying, I referenced this with the number of God’s angels, which is 32. I said, “I know an angel is 32. Does that mean your number becomes 632 when you occupy the earth to do our Father’s work?”

And with all praise and glory given to the Lord our God, Jesus Christ, the angel answered, “**Precisely.**” Furthermore, he went on to say, “**Push thousands → test many → prosecutor → see me.**”

Becoming humbled in an instant, I nodded within my obvious-to-come ensuing tears. As I wrote this statement down, I responded, “Yes, I saw you.”

Like I stated earlier, this same angel also had earlier declared himself as a **supervisor**. This means he had multiple jobs. The **supervisor** part of his job was in direct relation to me, and more than likely, he does this around the world; albeit, audible speech may not always be the job he is supervising, per se.

Also, he is a **prosecutor** of the saints. He **tests**, as the other prosecutors do, **many** people. This is showing me he wasn’t going to always be ‘hanging around’ me directly and that our days together were nearing their end.

I had this thought that this experience I am a part of is about to stop and my tears were great. Over the week of these visitations, they had called me friend and declared themselves as such. I felt so close to them, but the Holy Spirit began to tighten my heartstrings; telling me it was now over.

I broke down. I had to say goodbye and didn’t want to. I knew I would see and hear them again, one day very soon. But saying goodbye is really

hard within this body we reside in; especially when we must say goodbye from such an amazing experience such as this. I didn't want it to end. I just didn't. It was so very tough on the flesh-portion of my existence; this idea of having to say goodbye.

So, understanding what the Holy Spirit was saying to me, I looked up toward the ceiling and nodded. I looked back down at the notebook and could barely see it from the flowing tears. Deep down I always knew it wasn't going to last and that this was about handing God's people the true meaning of the number of man. But I kept that knowledge of this coming to an end tucked down deeply. Now, as quickly as this had all began, it was being ripped away from me. And it certainly felt like it.

I looked up toward the heavens knowing that Jesus wipes away our tears on that great and glorious day. It immediately occurred to me I might not be allowed to remember this. So, I asked Jesus if He would allow me the honor of giving these hosts of Heaven a great big hug when that day comes.

I looked back down at the notebook. My shoulders were heaving up and down in response to my grievous state. Staring at the notebook, I said, "Goodbye, I love you all as Christ loves the church. Thank you for loving our Father and remaining faithful to Him. Thank you for being my friends. And if it's okay with you, I'd like to give you a big hug when my day comes."

The supervisor angel spoke and said, "**Deliverable → miss you → favorable likelihood → He pick universe → listen.**"

Of course, this broke me further than the state I was already in. So, I closed the notebook and walked outside. I went to the garden and pulled some weeds — busy work to regather my thoughts. And this is the day I never heard audibly again.

For those who may not understand what the angel was saying to me, I will explain. He said, my plea to God was **delivered**, but also, that the message he had been sent to supervise over had been fully **delivered**. He told me he would **miss me**, as well. But his tone told me he only could miss me in a holy way and not in the earthly way that caused me to break down with such pain.

The **favorable likelihood** is in relation to my desire and free will, as this relates to my standing with Jesus and God's specific will in the situation. Jesus **picked the universe**, we all know. It is ultimately up to the relationship I personally keep with Jesus in my heart and His final Word on the matter; at least, on whether or not I'll be allowed remembrance enough to give them a hug. And although I know I will be changed from this

mindset within an instant, I still would like to do so. Ultimately, however, this decision falls upon Jesus, for **He picked the universe**.

After this, I was told to **listen**. This is in relation to the voice of the Holy Spirit; that wonderful and still, small voice within. Once again, God's voice is as it always has been — a stirring within my heart. I have, indeed, listened; and now I give you these things as my Lord desires. Now you, too, must **listen**.

Father, I come to you in the name of Jesus and ask that you will lead your people to understand as I complete the task given to me. Let them hear with ears of understanding. Let them see with eyes of open sight. And let them contemplate these things within Wisdom. In Jesus name, I pray, Amen.

The number of Satan is 66. He occupies the earth, so his number becomes 666. Those who believe Jesus was born into flesh to a virgin, chose to die for our sins, was then resurrected three days later by the Father, and lives forever, your number is 67, as long as you continually love Him like the first day you asked Him into your lives. While you yet occupy the earth, however, your number is 667.

Every being which looks upon you will either see the number 67 or 66. Technically, however, the number is a percentage number when in relation to Christ. That is, in relation to Jesus, the **number of man** is either a 0.667 or 0.666; at least, while we reside in these earthly bodies. It is our choice to either accept Him or to reject Him (1000) which gives us the numbers 667 or 666.

The Son, Jesus Christ, His number is in relation to us, and it is a range number of 1000. This number encompasses everything there is in relation to the earth, the Place of the Dead (Hades), and possibly Heaven. The former two is definitive but I know nothing of Heaven. But I do know that it makes sense, as the saints in Heaven all have the number 67; whereas, those of us still occupying the earth is a 0.667 with Jesus being the all-encompassing range of 1000, which makes us 667 — saints occupying the earth.

After I had this understanding in its fullness, and prior to having to say my goodbyes, I thought about the fact that there were many range groups, such as the 0 group set, 100 group set, 200 group set, and so on. Immediately upon thinking on these things, however, the Holy Spirit was quick in letting me know that these other group sets are not for mans' understanding and that the 600 group set is the **only reason** for the daily visits, per se.

Furthermore, I left the room and did some chores and the like on this particular day. I came back, sat down upon the bed, and reached for my Bible. My intention was to read Revelation 13. However, I quickly noticed my Bible had a crease in it. It struck me as odd because I'm a bit particular about the condition of it. So, a crease immediately drew my attention. I opened it up to fix it and saw it was the entire length of a page. So, I decided to read what was there. This is what I saw:

Daniel 12: 1 – 13 (NLT)

"At that time Michael, the archangel who stands guard over your nation, will arise. Then there will be a time of great anguish greater than any since nations first came into existence. But at that time every one of your people whose name is written in the book will be rescued. Many of those whose bodies lie dead and buried will rise up, some to everlasting life and some to shame and everlasting disgrace. Those who are wise will shine as bright as the sky, and those who lead many to righteousness will shine like the stars forever. But you, Daniel, keep this prophecy a secret; seal up the book until the time of the end, when many will rush here and there, and knowledge will increase.

"Then I, Daniel, looked and saw two others standing on opposite banks of the river. One of them asked the man dressed in linen, who was now standing above the river, 'How long will it be until these shocking events are over?'

The man dressed in linen, who was standing above the river, raised both his hands toward heaven and took a solemn oath by the One who lives forever, saying, 'It will go on for a time, times, and half a time. When the shattering of the holy people has finally come to an end, all these things will have happened.'

I heard what he said, but I did not understand what he meant. So I asked, 'How will all this finally end, my lord?'

But he said, 'Go now, Daniel, for what I have said is kept secret and sealed until the time of the end. Many will be purified, cleansed, and refined by these trials. But the wicked will continue in their wickedness, and none of them will understand. Only those who are wise will know what it means.

From the time the daily sacrifice is stopped and the sacrilegious object that causes desecration is set up to be worshipped, there will be 1,290 days.

And blessed are those who wait and remain until the end of the 1,335 days!

As for you, go your way until the end. You will rest, and then at the end of the days, you will rise again to receive the inheritance set aside for you.”

I am not a prophet, so this was not given to me to interpret as the prophets do. But the part of this passage meant for me to see was the section about the secrets being sealed until the time of the end. I had already been told that as 67, I would **never** be told the details involving the Festival of Secrets, as this applies to time, names, places, etc. This is because, as a soul within a human body, I will be changed and in Heaven, already. That is, the saints **will not** be present to actually see these secrets unfold as the rest of the world will.

So, what secret can be revealed in relation to this passage and its meaning? You guessed it, the number of the beast and of man. This secret is now unsealed for the church, teachers, and prophets to know and understand.

Revelation 13: 16 – 18 (NLT)

“He required everyone — small and great, rich and poor, free and slave — to receive this mark on the right hand or on the forehead. And no one could buy or sell anything without the mark, which was the name of the beast or the number of his name. Wisdom is needed here. Let the one with understanding solve the meaning of the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. His number is 666.”

The one with Wisdom is Wisdom, Jesus Christ our Lord. He has given to His church the meaning of this passage in its entirety.

Those of this world will receive the mark of the beast in their “right hand or forehead.” The forehead-portion refers to what those in the spiritual dimension already see; 66 or 67. While we reside physically upon the earth, 600 are added to these numbers to indicate we are in the midst of **occupying** this world.

The mark on the hand, however, is a physical representation of what already exists — a **commitment to remain** a 66. Or for those who are revolting, they make a commitment to **permanently revolt**. This mark is a tracker that is read by computers that only understand a 0 or a 1; ergo, we are given this understanding when Jesus shows us the decimal fraction between these values in the form of “**two-thirds seven**,” or 0.667.

God’s people are marked in their ‘foreheads’ already — those **not** entering into the final years of the tribulation. We have the mark of 0.667 times 1000 (Son) which is equal to 667. When we ascend to Heaven before

the revealing of the beast ever occurs, we will then be 67, as we will not be occupying the earth, anymore. The occupation of heaven could be a range set of its own. But we are not privy to any of this information, as God does not want us to know such things until we are there.

So, to recap:

- 1.) Satan's number is 66. Since he occupies the earth, his number is 666. The number 66 applies to the lost within the Place of the Dead (Hades), as well, as they have been **permanently sentenced** to the forthcoming Judgment of the Lake of Fire; just as Satan has. The lost still living and breathing upon the earth, however, their number is 666 but it can change according to their choices.
- 2.) God's people have the number 67. Those who occupy the earth have the number 667. Those who are left behind are still a 667 because they have not died or taken the mark, yet. But if they refuse to "repent and return" to the way they first loved Jesus, then He **will remove** them from the Lambs' Book of Life. As such, they will become a permanent 66.
- 3.) The number of man is in relation to the numbers 0.666 and 0.667. Jesus is the defining factor of how the number of man either stays or changes. Since Jesus is the Son (1000) of God and laid down His life as He did, all those who choose to accept and live for Him within a sincere heart, they become and remain a 667, until they leave this world. Those who reject or revolt, however, they remain or become a 666, as it were.

So, I have only one question for each and every one of you who reads this: **What is your number?**

Revelation 19: 9-10 (NLT)

"And then the angel said to me, 'write this: Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding feast of the Lamb.' And he added, 'These are true words that come from God.'

Then I fell down at his feet to worship him, but he said, 'No, don't worship me. I am a servant of God, just like you and your brothers and sisters who testify about their faith in Jesus. Worship only God. For the essence of prophecy is to give a clear witness for Jesus.'"

Here is the complete list of the numbers I was given absolute meanings

for:

1000 = Son of God, Jesus Christ.

600 = Occupy of earth.

30 = Contemplar (contemplator).

32 = Angel.

66 = Satan, demons, and the **lost** in the Place of the Dead (Hades) — all those who are permanently sentenced to the Lake of Fire. This number also is for those who are lost and currently reside on the earth within their physical bodies. But unlike Satan, demons, and the lost that are in hell, the group still living and breathing on the earth still has a chance to change their number. They only need to accept Jesus Christ into their hearts.

67 = Saved.

72 = Descendage (in the state of descending).

76 = Lover.

0.666 & 0.667 = numbers of men still within their physical bodies. 0.666 represent those who are lost. 0.667 represents those who are saved. With Christ as the maximum range of all numbers in relation to us (1000), these numbers then become either 666 or 667.

666 = Satan, demons, and the **lost** who **occupy** the earth.

667 = Saved who **occupy** the earth.

Revival and Celebration

One of the extremely frustrating things about living in these days leading up to the Tribulation Period falls within the realm of Satan's growing power. I am not certain why so many churches choose to believe the Holy Ghost is removed from His position of holding back the Antichrist 'all of a sudden.' This is just not true. No, instead, the Holy Ghost has been stepping aside gradually for quite some time now. It is akin to a door that is steadily opening. But now we are approaching the time when He will be removed all at once, as it were; for we are nearing the Tribulation Period like a speeding train off of the rails.

Factually speaking, all we have to do is to take a look back only 20 years ago. Life was completely different in terms of sin and corruption. If we back this time-frame up even further, morality intensifies even greater. Many Christians, however, do not see this power differential because they are asleep; just as the church of Sardis. As such, Satan's ability to rampage through the church with increasing false teachings, which can cause saints to *literally* enter into hell if they begin putting them into practice, is on the extreme rise without much resistance. This is completely unacceptable. Yet, it is the bitter reality within the current age of God's tapestry, nonetheless.

Because of this sleepy state, the church is beginning to misinterpret the simplest of things the Holy Ghost is trying to tell us. One of these things sits within the realm of a proposed 'upcoming revival.' Because they yet sleep, they are easily deceived by the *real enemy*, Satan. As such, many are preaching and teaching there is a major revival "on the way." This is *not* true.

The last revival in our time is already occurring. The 'excitement' the

church is misinterpreting into an ‘upcoming revival’ is *actually* the gathering of the saints; along with the already occurring revival around the world. That is, Jesus is about to call His bride home, and as such, she is in the preparation chamber being given her final adornments before stepping out into the aisle to be received by her husband. The ‘excitement’ felt is the stirring of the Holy Ghost within, in response to Jesus’s excitement concerning the Big Wedding Day, so to speak.

Believing there is some kind of major revival “on the way,” on the other hand, this can cause those who are asleep to remain asleep. It is a deception by the enemy to confuse God’s children into believing they have ‘plenty of time’ before the Rapture occurs. But this is **not** true. For those who choose to ignore the warnings set forth by God, and as such, practice false teachings which aid in a revolting heart, they **will be left behind**. And this is about to happen **very** soon. The talk of the ‘end times’ with years upon years to still follow are over.

An angel of the Lord spoke and said, “**Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.**”

‘**Two-thirds seven**’ refers to the **accepted** of Jesus’s church, or the **bride of Christ** who is ready for the Rapture, more specifically. They are like the church of Philadelphia we find within the book of Revelation. It is the number 0.667 (saved) with 1000 (Son; Jesus Christs) as the multiplier. This number becomes 667, as a result. Furthermore, 67 = saved and the 600 range set = occupy of the earth. So, **667** simply means, the **saved** (saints) who **occupy** the earth.

The Holy Ghost has brought to my attention the overall feeling found within the bride of Christ is that of excitement. After all, the **Son** of God is also full of **excitement**. God walks within His people because the Holy Ghost resides within them. So, it only makes sense when Jesus becomes excited, His bride also becomes excited.

The last time there was excitement, collectively among the church on this large of a scale, a massive revival occurred. It swept the entire world. And this is probably the main reason the collective church is relating this new excitement as being part of the same thing. It, however, is not the same thing, but a **new** thing.

Now, don’t misunderstand me, there **is** a revival occurring. It is not “coming,” however, as some have misinterpreted; but instead, it is already here. Also, it is a revival among the saints in addition to the lost around the world.

Without knowing it, each and every child of God who has this feeling of

revival ‘coming on the horizon,’ as it were, is spending more time in praise and worship. They are spending more time talking to God. They are spending more time in prayer and reflection within His Word. And they are, indeed, joyful and full of excitement, because they are falling deeper and deeper in love with Jesus, as each day passes.

Some of those who were once asleep are now waking up. Some of those who once embraced a sinful lifestyle are feeling an urgency to repent and return to the Lord, as they first loved Him. This, my dear friends, is the ‘upcoming revival-portion’ of what the bride of Christ is feeling within herself. She is being readied for when Jesus sounds with a trumpet — the calling home of His bride.

These are not the days of years ago when the church would speak on such things and then years and years were yet to pass. No, I assure you, the bride of Jesus is now in her chamber with the final touches being made; that is, the bride is getting prepared to walk down the aisle. Yes, the Rapture is upon us, and as such, the Tribulation Period will immediately follow.

“Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.”

Jesus, the **Son** (1000) of the Living God is **excited!** His **bride** (two-thirds seven) is **increasing** her **lifestyle** with Him. Saints, who were once fallen away, are returning to the way they first loved Him. Saints, who already walk closely with Him, they feel an enormous excitement of revival within themselves. This **popular** feeling within the bride of Jesus is not a coming revival, but the final preparations of her adornments before walking the aisle. She is being readied for the call, and this is the revival we all feel within us. And this is why the Son is so excited.

If this knowledge does not cause you to want to return to Him as you first loved Him, or does not bring a joyful filling within your heart, I don’t know what will. I am ecstatic about all of this. The Rapture is upon us! I just want to shout it from the rooftops that I am about to walk down the aisle to meet my Bridegroom — to see His beautiful face.

The revival portion of what the bride of Jesus is feeling relates to two important characteristics. The first characteristic is the returning of those back into the flock as they first loved Him and a final call to those who are

still lost. Unlike the last major revival that swept over the world, however, this revival will be short-lived.

Imagine, if you will; a standard relationship that results in a marriage ceremony. Two people meet for the first time. In this case, those who are lost meet Jesus. And as with any relationship, they either choose to accept Him into their lives or they reject the notion of entering into a relationship.

This portion of the bride's time-frame, as this applies to Jesus and the world, has been ongoing since He laid down His life for us and then was resurrected again by the Father. Those who enter into a relationship with the Son of God have been tasked to spread the Good News in hopes of increasing the numbers of the bride of Jesus Christ. We can also look at this part of the union as a bride who goes around with excitement to tell every one of her big day, which is coming soon. She tells her friends, family, and any others who are willing to listen.

In other words, she spreads the Good News of Jesus. She is not ashamed to tell others about Him and what He means to her. She tells everyone about how wonderful and amazing He is. She talks about how much He loves her. And when she gets a few moments to herself, she desires to spend that time with Him. She does so as much as possible, for she is *in love* with Him, too.

Anyone who accepts Jesus Christ as Lord and Savior of their lives, they become the bride of Christ, as they have eagerly accepted Jesus's marriage proposal. And as with any proposal of marriage, there are many things which must occur prior to the big day. After all, Jesus is the Son of God, and as such, eloping is off of the table. He desires a *complete* relationship and an amazing ceremony for His beloved. Jesus does nothing half-way. His bride only gets the best of everything and this includes the ceremony, as well.

To get to the big day, however, many things must take place in preparation for the ceremony. From the time Jesus laid down His life for us and then arose from the dead via the Father, His bride has been in a relationship with Him.

He took the task of preparing places for us to live (within Heaven), watching over us, and helping us along the way. He sent His Holy Spirit to reside in us forever; a teacher, guide, comforter, and a part of Him that intercedes on our behalf when we know not what to say.

And with the Holy Spirit, we were given the same power Jesus had on earth — to heal the sick, raise the dead, cast out demons, and so on. Faith-believing and our trust in Him are the only non-restrictions which prevent us from doing these things. Very few of us, however, retain the faith to stand over a dead body and actually believe they will get up and walk when

we command them to do so in the name of Jesus. It is our lack of faith which prevents it and not a lack of power, which Jesus gives us all when we become His bride.

The power is there, even though our faith lacks. We may not want to admit this to be true, but I assure you, this is why most saints cannot stand over a dead body and command it to get up again in Jesus's name. We just don't actually believe it will happen. The smallest seed of doubt is the presence of faith-lacking; not the presence of power-lacking.

Above all other tasks, however, we are told to love one another and were sent out to spread the Good News of Jesus. As His bride, we have the game-plan in place we need to accomplish prior to the big day, so to speak. Our top priority, after holding Him dear to our hearts, is to spread the Good News to the lost, so that they, too, can become part of the bride of Christ.

Now, as with all preparations involving a marriage, the time does come when the big day arrives. This is where we are right now. The bride of Jesus is in her dressing room. All of the earlier preparations are over. At this moment in time, she is being readied with her dress, adornments, and so on. The Bridegroom, Jesus Christ stands at the altar. The music of the wedding march is already playing. She is about to step out of her dressing room and into the aisle to view her Husband's face, for the first time since He proposed and went away to build her new home.

The revival we feel is the excitement of walking down the aisle. A final call to the lost is being made, so they can attend as the bride of Jesus Christ, as well. Additionally, a final call to those who need to return to the way they first loved Him is also being made.

Because the bride is about to step out into the aisle, the call will not remain in effect much longer. In fact, it ends when Jesus beckons with the sounding of a trumpet. After this point, only those who refuse the mark of the beast **because** they have chosen to accept Christ will be allowed to enter into Heaven. Most of these will become martyrs. They will be like the church of Smyrna.

So, yes, there is a revival in the air! But, no, it is not a revival like the last one which encompassed the entire world for many, many years. This revival is right now, and it is the final call to those who are yet lost and to those who need to repent and return to the way they first loved Him.

The joyful excitement the church is feeling is the Rapture. This is the second characteristic of the 'revival' they are feeling. The door is open to the bride's preparation room and she is about to step outside into the aisle.

Of course, this too has Jesus really excited!

“Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.”

The *accepted* (two-thirds seven) bride is full of *excitement* within her heart. The final adornments are being placed upon her. Within her soul, she can feel the revival within — a final call to the lost and to those who need to repent and return to the way they first loved Him.

Because of this, her **lifestyle** with Him is **increasing**. In other words, many are returning to the way they first loved Jesus. A revival of renewal is in the air. Also, this feeling of renewal, combined with the last call to the lost, is **popular** among all of the saints.

In essence, Jesus stands at the altar, and the bride's preparation room is open while the song of the wedding march is now playing. This is the excited state the saints are feeling. And this is why the Son of God is also so very excited; for we are about to lay eyes upon His beautiful face.

The church, in recent times, has been absolutely great when it comes to reaching out to the lost, generally speaking. They have been wonderful within their performance of showing God's love and sharing the Good News within the realm of helping others, and so forth. But unfortunately, some of the church has retreated from the entire message of Jesus's love. They only want to preach and teach the things which 'feel good.' And this is *exactly* what the devil, also, wants; for now, the door is open to deceive and he can keep those away from Christ who need to hear about the other side of the same coin, as it were. This is totally unacceptable behavior within the church.

Because of this 'feel-good-only' way of thinking, the messages now being taught at this point are only 'part' of the gospel. As such, it is the fault of those of you in the authority of the church that is to blame. And Jesus *will* hold you accountable; for it is those of you who are doing this which is *causing* other parts of the church to fall into its sleeping state of: "once saved, always saved — no reason to worry about what you do," and other deceptions of Satan that take ownership of your congregations. Because of this, many will be left behind when the Rapture occurs and they won't even have the first clue of *why* they were left behind.

But I assure you, Satan will know why, and he will rejoice over your 'feel-good-only' messages approach. That is, your congregations will weep and mourn. And it is your fault they will do so; for they followed your teachings which eliminated part of the Word, in order for you to fill your congregational seats. And if you are too proud to take an honest assessment of yourself deep within; thereby, you fail to approach God with an honest

heart to repent and return to Him the way you first loved Him, I assure you, you will enter into the gates of hell and will be removed from the Lambs' Book of Life. That is, if you refuse to change and start preaching and teaching the Word of God in its *entirety*, then it will be their souls that will be *required* at your hands.

When we preach and teach on the Good News, we do *not* do so from the perspective of the *emotion* of love. Instead, we preach and teach *within* the power of the Holy Ghost and *through* the Love of Jesus; for Jesus *is* Love.

In addition to the parts which 'feel good' to our ears, as it were, Jesus's Love also *chastises* those who belong to Him and is *wrathful* to those who refuse Him. Refusing to teach on His Love, within the *fullness of God*, does *not* change Jesus into what *we want* Him to be. This approach has never changed Him and it never will; for Jesus is the *same* yesterday, today, and forever.

But when we decide to hold onto the notions of *only* teaching and preaching on the 'feel-good-only' aspects of what the Bible entails; then, *we* close the door on Jesus and open it to Satan. And this is one of the main reasons *why* many congregations have become so deceivable. They are asleep within their 'feel-good-only' messages, and therefore, Satan takes the opportunity to wreak havoc within the lives of the saints.

As such, around the world, there are a growing number of churches that are filling with sleepiness, idolatry, the embracing of sin within the congregation, self instead of *for* Jesus, sexual immorality, and so on. Some of these congregations don't even acknowledge the existence of the devil, anymore; let alone, the concepts of hell.

And if we cannot even say the *real enemy's* name, how are we able to take the authority Jesus gave to us and cast that old serpent, *Satan*, away from us? I assure you, it is not possible without calling him out as Jesus did, "Get thee behind me, Satan!" In our case, when we speak, we would say, "In the name of Jesus, get thee behind me, Satan!"

Furthermore, this is a perfect example against the false teaching of broadening the scope of what it means to be the enemy. Jesus did *not* address the 'man' when he was speaking. Instead, Jesus was speaking directly to the *real enemy* who the man was being led by, and that enemy's name is Satan.

When we preach and teach on the Good News, we include the *entire* story. Part of this story, which has been nearly eliminated from mainstream churches, is the part of the story where Jesus descends into *hell* to witness to those who did not have the chance to accept Him prior to His crucifixion.

And if we cannot even speak of this portion of the most beautiful story the world will ever know, then how can we even begin to consider ourselves preachers and teachers of the Word of God — whose name is Jesus Christ?

Jesus entered into *hell* to redeem the lost there. As the angel of the Lord, also, said to me, “**Scar hand → released a lot...**”

The mainstream church has become so corrupt; there are those of us who even find it upon ourselves to *change* the Word of God to suit the devil’s needs. The Word has *no* lies and *no* contradictions. It is man’s lack of understanding in which he sees contradictions and lies within the Word of God, such as embracing the notion of Jesus’s wrists being pierced when *His* Word plainly says His hands were pierced.

Church, this is completely unacceptable behavior. We know better than this; for the Lord, our God resides *within* us. As such, there is *no* excuse to justify those of us in authority changing the Word of God or preaching and teaching only portions of it. Because when we do behave like this, we suit the needs of Satan and *not* the Lord our God, Jesus Christ. And it is this very practice which allows our congregations to be made deceivable for the devil’s whims. As such, we who choose to teach and preach in this way, *we* are to blame, and it will be their blood *required* at our hands upon Judgment Day. This is the *Truth* of the Living Word of God.

When Jesus laid down His life, He was crucified on a cross. During the act of *His love*, He took our sins upon Himself. And in doing so, all of our sins are forgiven, if we only choose to believe and accept Him into our lives.

After death, while people worked to prepare His body for the tomb, He went into this place, witnessing. For three days, He did this. As I spoke to the hosts of Heaven about what Jesus had done concerning this place, the supervisor angel said, “**Scar hand → released a lot.**” Of course, I cried like a baby when he told me that. The words were humbling to my ears. But at the same time, I was joyful, as well; my soul rejoicing over those rescued from this terrible place.

Among the time Jesus spent in the Place of the Dead (Hades), He searched out Satan. From the *real enemy*, Jesus *took* the keys of Death and Hell from him. These are *literal* keys. They are not figurative.

When we die, we either go to Heaven or to hell. There is no other place. The ideology of nothingness only exists between the chasm of Heaven and hell. It is a separator that divides the two. But in terms of dying and ceasing to exist, this is yet another lie the devil utilizes to help fill hell’s area with

more souls. That is, there is ***no such thing as nothingness*** when we take our final breath. Unfortunately, for those who reject Jesus and believe this way, when they discover the truth, it is ***too late to ask Him***. As a believer and lover of Jesus, this grieves me deeply, as it does Him; for He suffers that no one would enter into this place — a place reserved for Satan and his angels (demons). It is a terrible, terrible place and incomprehensible to a man's understanding.

This place is reserved for Satan and his angels (demons). It was never meant for mankind. God does ***not*** send anyone there. No, He sent His only begotten Son to ***ensure*** we never had to take part in this place. The ***only people*** there are those who have ***freely chosen*** to do so. They make this choice by either refusing God's gift to them, His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ; or revolting against Jesus within their hearts after they receive Him.

It is not God who sends us to hell, but rather, it is us who chooses to go.

The Lake of Fire, on the other hand, is not the same place. It is a place where Death, Hell (Hades), Satan, demons, the Antichrist of Revelation, and the false prophet of Revelation is placed into. This is the ***Second Death*** that Jesus died for so that we do not have to face it. It is permanent and the judgment is final. Moreover, God takes no joy when a soul enters into this awful place.

Church, the aforementioned story is the portion of God's love Satan desires we keep away from our teachings. When we listen to the enemy on this, ***we*** are guilty of every soul that misses Heaven because ***we*** have freely chosen to ignore the Word of God, which plainly says, "...And some save with fear." Every soul which enters into hell ***because*** of us; their soul ***is required*** at our hands.

The biggest argument I have heard, concerning the reason the mainstream church has taken it upon them to blatantly ignore God's Word in this matter, is: "People don't want to hear about hell. They only need the Love of Jesus." Every time I hear this statement, my mouth drops agape with utter disbelief.

Firstly, we do ***not*** teach the Bible to fulfill the ***wants*** of men. We teach God's Word because they ***need*** it. And part of what man ***needs*** is to hear the ***entire story*** of what Jesus has done for them. We don't tell them only the portions which 'feel good.' Some people ***need*** to hear about hell because they are unmoved by the emotion of love; their love has waxed cold. As such, a partial truth which holds 'feel-good-only' teachings will not make it into their inner man. But the ***entire story*** of what Jesus has done

for us, certainly will.

Finally, the Love of Jesus *includes* what He has done for us in terms of rescuing us from the fiery pits of hell and the forthcoming Second Death of the Lake of Fire. None of us could live according to the righteousness of God; for He is perfect and we are not. We are fallen. He gave His life to save us from hell because He loves us. So, “*God so loved* the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him will *not perish* but have everlasting life.”

I ask all of you now, who are in authority over a congregation; I ask you now in the name of Jesus Christ, “Who are *you* to remove from the Word of God?”

Not a Myth — Not a Game

Something amazing is occurring around the world. Those who are accepted (two-thirds seven) are finding their walk with Jesus to be increasing within their relationship with Him. They are getting closer to Him in terms of reading His Word, participating in church, talking to others about the Good News, talking to God daily, praying more fervently, and are separating themselves from the world's ways more than ever before. Moreover, this is happening in large jumps. In layman's terms, this 'revival,' as it were, is astronomically greater in growth from one day to the next; whereas, the previous revival around the world is comparable from years at a time to years at a time.

Likewise, those of the world are separating themselves from any notion of the church and the Good News, thereof. More people, daily, are outspoken within their hatred and spitefulness of the bride's belief. That is, with each passing second, the popularity to hate and reject Jesus is growing astronomically. Legislation in the United States has even begun that works to change how churches speak about sin, so as to not offend someone. And even worse still, there are leaders of congregations who support this change, which is completely unacceptable. If we are no longer allowed to identify sin as belonging to sin, according to the Word of God; then, we can no longer approach Jesus and ask Him to forgive us of these things. That is, the lost will remain lost. And whether or not this legislation passes, we can plainly see where we are in terms of God's tapestry.

These current times are both great and terrible in news. For believers who are accepted, we are the bride and are about to be called home. For the

world and those who have turned away from Christ and His teachings, however, they will face the time reserved for those of the world — the Tribulation Era.

This Tribulation Period is very real. It is a time of testing reserved for those of this world and not meant for the bride to endure. Anyone who teaches you that we are to go through the tribulation (as the bride of Christ) is misinformed, a false teacher, or a false prophet.

Jesus specifically tells His bride that she needs to repent and return to the way she first loved Him; so, He can rescue (Rapture) her from the time reserved for those of this world (Tribulation Period). In this sense, He is talking to those who have accepted Him but are now actively embracing sexual immorality, worshipping false idols, are asleep, are lukewarm, are accepting sin into the church as a whole, or is lacking in love as Christ loves His bride. As such, Jesus pleads with the corrupted version of His church to “repent and return” to Him, so He can rescue them; in addition to the version which is already accepted.

Upon speaking with the hosts of Heaven, and during the part in which an angel says, “Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited,” we were discussing the letters to the churches as found in Revelation 1:2-3. I was saddened by the notion of anyone being left behind in the Rapture; let alone, those who are to be considered ‘saved.’

I had, initially, misunderstood what he was saying to me and thought he was trying to tell me two-thirds of the church was doomed to hell, more or less. His response was an outright, “No,” and it was not gentle in tone, either.

Taken aback by his commanding tone, I stopped being sad long enough to reconsider the portion of the letters that Jesus states outright will **not** be rescued from the time of tribulation. That is, Jesus says, He **wants** to rescue them and the **only way** to ensure this is for each and every one of them to **repent and return** to the way they first loved Him. Jesus is **not** addressing the lost here. He is absolutely addressing those who are His but are not up to standard within their walk with Him. In other words, they are still outside making preparations while everyone else considered to be the bride is in the dressing room, already. Ignoring the truth will **not** change the outcome for those who choose to ignore this warning set forth by Jesus.

The angel spoke, “Canaanite → surprise → tragic.”

At this point, I did return to my tears because I had a clear picture of what he was telling me. The angel was confirming that, indeed, these letters **still apply to today’s church** as they did to the earlier church. After all, the

bride of yesterday is still the bride of today, because Jesus is the **same** yesterday, today, and forever.

Furthermore, these are viewable as **Canaanite** when Jesus calls the **accepted** home. Now, do not misunderstand what is being said here. These people are still recorded as being 67 = saved. You cannot sin your way to hell, just as you cannot perform great deeds in hopes of entering Heaven. Jesus covers totally. Our sin is gone and we are righteous, forever.

With that being stated, we **can choose to revolt** against God within our hearts. The letters to the churches as they apply today are exactly that. They are talking about those who are revolting versus those who are found accepted. As such, we find two groups who are in the bride's dressing room and are ready: the **accepted** and the **martyrs**.

The **accepted** are those who love Jesus with all of their hearts and are living as such. It does **not** mean they are not sinning. We **all** sin **each day** we are alive. It only means they are **not embracing** it.

For example, let us examine a drug addict. I was one; even as a child. Some days were better than others within the struggle. Today, I am drug-free, praise God!

I do not embrace that lifestyle. Therefore, when an angel spoke to me and saw me as, "**Confident → embrace my Father → never Baal, corruption, sickness → cover → total erase**," I am 67 (saved) numerically and am part of the bride who is in the dressing room about to step out into the aisle.

On the other hand, there **was** a time that I **embraced** the sin because I absolutely loved it. Had the Rapture occurred during **that point** in my life, I would have been viewable as a "**Canaanite → surprise → tragic**." I would have been in the **midst of revolting** (Canaanite) and would have been very **surprised** to find myself standing on this earth after the Rapture. And as the angel pointed out, this would have been **tragic**.

Jesus tells those who are revolting to repent and return to the way they first loved Him. Like those, I did just that. And the great thing is that we are under Grace. We only need to repent and to return to the way we first loved Him if we are **revolting** (i.e. embracing sin, embracing sexual immorality, worshipping idols, are lukewarm, are asleep, and/or lacking in love as Christ loves the church).

If we are **not revolting**, then our sins are completely covered; **total erase**. It doesn't matter how many times you sin the same sin, or how many different sins you commit each and every day. The idea you can sin yourself to hell after Jesus forgives you is completely ludicrous. You **can**, however, **revolt** against Jesus and His teachings. This is something which occurs in

the heart and has nothing to do with the act of sinning, itself.

So, to recap:

- 1.) Once you accept Jesus into your heart and life, sinning **does not** make you a “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**” As a numerical 67, you are saved, and therefore, “**Confident → embrace my Father → never Baal, corruption, sickness → cover → total erase,**” always applies.
- 2.) Revolting in your *heart*, however, **does** make you a “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**”

If we have been saved, then our number is 67. This does **not** change if we revolt against Jesus within our hearts and the Rapture occurs. What happens, then, is that we are left behind and must now follow a different set of rules which is actually in place for those of this world. In other words, we become the potential martyrs spoken of during the Tribulation Period.

At that time, if we choose to take the physical representation of the mark of the beast, then our **revolt becomes permanent**. There are only two ways revolting becomes permanent:

- 1.) The first way is to be in the state of revolting when this physical body dies.
- 2.) The second way is to accept the mark of the beast during the Tribulation Period.
- 3.) In both instances, there is **no turning back** with the grace of **returning and repenting** as we first loved Jesus.

In addition to all of this, *enjoying sin* is **not** the same thing as **revolting** (embracing it). We sin because this body enjoys it. If it did not, we would never sin. This is why we should never condemn ourselves or others for sinning, as we are all under the Grace of our Lord, Jesus Christ. That is, we are under “**total erase,**” and no amount and/or type of sinning can change that. As previously stated, we *all* sin each and every day of our lives. The Word tells us that even a *foolish thought* is considered a sin within the eyes of God.

For me, addiction was a weakness. It is **sin sickness**. And as much as I would like to say, “I will never catch a ‘buzz’ again,” the truthful fact remains the exact opposite. I could easily fall to this weakness any day of any week. This potential is what we call a fall and/or a stumble when it is acted upon. We only need to repent and get back up — move on within the Glory of our Lord, Jesus Christ. And we do this by confessing our sin to Him within a heart of sincerity, and then, we are to turn away from it to the

best of our individual ability.

Furthermore, if we as believers see one of our brothers or sisters stumbling and/or falling, we are to not ridicule them and pass judgment. We are to rush over to their aid and help snatch them from the enemy's grasp. We lift them up and carry them if we need to. We do whatever we can until they are able to stand under their own two feet once more. This is **not an option** we can choose to accept as part of our tasks as believers. It is an outright duty.

When we choose to point fingers or look away in hopes no one has noticed we do not know our brothers or sisters are stumbling, then we are guilty of aiding them into a possible revolt. If you recall the second time an angel spoke to me, he said, “**Demon haunting sister to revolt → burn → 72.**” 72 means descendage, as I was told. The meaning is the state of descending.

My sister loves Jesus with all of her heart. But like I stated before, if you were to examine her from a distance, you would believe her to be of this world. She is sinning. The amount of her sinning and the type (with the exception of blaspheming against the Holy Spirit) is irrelevant. She is 67 (saved), and as such, she is under **total erase** by the Blood of the Lamb.

But she is also a number 72 — the state of descending. This means, on some level, she could turn away within her heart at any minute. This is why I take every opportunity I am given to reach out to her, in hopes she will “repent and return” to the way she first loved Jesus because she is at **high risk** to be left behind when Jesus calls us all home. This is a fact in which the church is all too eager in remaining silent about. That is, many in the church are teaching it is impossible to turn away from Christ in your heart when the Word *definitely* says otherwise.

The demon, in this case, is **not** trying to get her to just sin. This is something she already does, as we all do. Demons will tempt us, sure. But this is not the reason behind **why** they continually tempt after we have accepted Jesus into our hearts and lives.

Because she loves Jesus with all of her heart, her sin is covered by the Blood of the Lamb. No amount of sin can change that. The **only** thing she can do to change her standing with Jesus is to **revolt** against Him within her heart. And as the angel of the Lord pointed out, she is well on her way to doing so — descendage.

The demon knows this and it is why it was **haunting** her to do so; attacking her mentally by trying to keep her bound with chains relating to her weaknesses. It was trying to cause her to lose hope, faith, and trust in Jesus. Moreover, if she ever does revolt and places her sin **above** Jesus,

then she is in danger of **burning**; that is, if she stops living a repentant lifestyle with an honest heart, she is in real trouble.

This is a perfect example of why it is so vital that we, as believers, step into intercession on behalf of those brothers and sisters in Christ who are stumbling and/or falling away. In addition to intercession, if we are able, then we should do whatever we can to help them stand back up on their own two feet.

Let's face the real deal here, we are at war! This is **not** a game to be played with like a child in the sand. Jesus is literally **excited** about today's revival, as it is the final preparation before His bride takes to the aisle. There **are** those among us, however, who are lukewarm, asleep, embracing sin into the church, embracing sexual immorality, worshipping idols, and/or are lacking the love as Christ loves His church. These are people in the state of descending and are near to revolting completely. They are in **danger**; just as my sister is.

The angel of the Lord spoke on those revolting as being “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**”

Jesus spoke on those, as well. He says, “Repent and return as you first loved me.” He also says, “**I want** to rescue you from that time which is reserved for those of this world.” The latter part of what Jesus speaks of is not addressed to those who are **accepted**.

Today's church consists of over 2 billion believers. That is a wonderfully, distant cry from the few disciples who set out to spread the Good News, initially. Some of us within the church are fine, and this is why it is so difficult for us to see the possibility of what it means to be saved, yet left behind at the time of the Rapture.

The people who are in danger do exist and they **will** see the days after the Rapture if they don't repent and return to Jesus as they first loved Him. Worse yet, these numbers are steadily growing and are not decreasing.

Like I said before, had I been in that state I was in years ago and the Rapture had occurred, I would have easily been one of them. It is a tough, yet sobering reminder of just how easy it is to revolt within the heart.

It is **not sin** that causes us to be in danger of missing the Rapture, however. We are covered **completely** and **all of the time**; forever.

Revolting in our hearts is what places us in danger of missing the Rapture. And as mentioned before, if we are found to be in this state at that time, we **will** see those days meant for those of this world. Only now, we are left to hide and run while we do our best to avoid death. And if we are faced with death, then we must accept it as martyrs do — for the name of Jesus and because we love Him. Additionally, if we find ourselves left here on this

earth, we can never take the physical representation of the mark of the beast. If we do, there is no returning to Jesus and we are lost, forever.

The angel of the Lord spoke and said, “**Accepted → remind → lover → nasty tapestry seed → no cars going → legal soul → open book → listening door → differ sentiment → drawing children screams → superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.**”

The healthy church is **accepted**. We are numerically 67 (saved). We are also numerically a 76, which means **lover** of Christ. The thought of the lost grieves us. And we live each day to the best of our individual ability, according to the *entire* Word of God. We do not add to or remove from the Word in any way. When we stumble or fall, we repent and get back up and continue onward within this very, real war we all find ourselves in.

The people we are to **remind**, as returning to **lovers**, are our very own brothers and sisters in Christ who are in danger of revolting against Him. They may not be able to see themselves like this, and as was the case with me, they might even love embracing sin, altogether. But as Jesus has already told us how to rectify this, they only need to repent and return to the way they first loved Him. It *is* that simple.

The Rapture is upon us. “**No cars going**” is one of the events which will occur at that time. The “**nasty tapestry seed**” is all of those who are left behind on that day. There will be those who are lost and those who are numerically 67 but are revolting. Both of these groups will see the days following the Rapture.

A **legal soul** is referring to those having the number of 67. We are an **open book** and our heart is a **listening door** that Jesus hears. When we begin revolting in our heart, the door begins to shut closed. It does not change our number from 67 to a 66, but it does place us in danger of having to enter into the Tribulation Era.

Once we find ourselves within the Tribulation Period, however, Jesus **can** and **will** remove our names from the Lambs’ Book of Life if we choose to save ourselves by accepting the physical mark of the beast. Our **sentiment** would then **differ** from His and our number would change from 67 back to a 66 — a permanent revolt. It will not be easy going in those days. In fact, even children that are found to be at the age of accountability and have not accepted Jesus will suffer — **drawing children screams**.

On the day of the Rapture, those of this world will blame aliens for the cause of people missing. It is a **superstitious accuracy** and one that we

will discuss later on. At this point, the whole earth will **feel sad**; both over those who are gone and those who are still left. It will be **too late to ask Him**, as the Tribulation Era has now begun.

Those who are left behind as a part of the lost can still find redemption, however. They only need to accept Jesus as Lord of their lives and refuse the mark. This mark refusal, as it were, is what those who are 67 and are left behind must now do, as well. Most will become martyrs. Martyrs are **accepted**.

Those who accept the mark of the beast, however, are in a state of permanent revolt. It is **too late to ask Him** for forgiveness. The **key** to this understanding is found in their **betrayal** of Jesus **after** they are **deceived** by Satan — believing that the Antichrist is the Son of God.

Soon, sin will see **fire**. This last phrase refers to the Lake of Fire after the thousand-year reign of Christ comes to a conclusion, and after Satan has been released for a season. But that is for later within our current timeline of events.

For those of us who are of the **accepted**, it is our duty to watch out for one another. There is **such a thing** as **revolting against Jesus** once saved. When we choose to hold on to the mentality that ‘once we are saved, we are always saved,’ we must also remain clear of the dangers of revolting within our hearts. Not doing so is part of the reason that so many people carry the belief they are fine when they are not. Their hearts are in a state of revolting and they see no wrong in it.

They are confusing revolting with sinning. These are two *entirely different* concepts. But among the church, one is talked about all of the time while the other is only skimmed over at best. It’s as though many of you are terrified to bring up these distinct, yet very important facets of what it means to be ‘once saved, always saved.’ Sinning while under Grace is preached openly and with excitement. Revolting against Jesus within the heart is avoided like a plague. This is unacceptable from those in positions of authority over a congregation. And if any enter into hell because of this refusal to teach the entire Word of God, their blood **will be required** at the hands of those who are responsible. This is a fact. Ignoring this truth does not change the Living Truth, whose name is Jesus Christ.

We are in a war; plain and simple. We are to fight for the lost and pick those up who stumble and/or fall away. We are to **not** shy away from the **whole** Truth of God. This is not some myth we can choose to ignore and ‘hope’ everything works itself out okay.

We must be aggressive against the enemy, Satan, and his wicked ways. In this case, the enemy has convinced many in the church to remain silent when it comes to speaking of the possibility of revolting within the heart.

As such, there are brothers and sisters who are in danger of being left behind because they see no wrong in their status with God. That is, they believe revolting and sinning is the same thing when these two concepts are not even close to one another.

Sometimes, medicine tastes great! It may taste like berries or some other lovely endeavor. Other times, however, medicine can be downright terrible-tasting. But medicine is medicine, nonetheless. It has but one purpose; to heal. Right now, there are way too many congregations preaching about great-tasting medicine while avoiding the bitter stuff. They are afraid they will lose members, will turn away the lost, or for some other reason which is, equally, not going to be good enough to stand before God on.

Grace is a blanket that covers sin at all times and it lasts forever. Except for blaspheming against the Holy Ghost, all sin is covered at all times with any amount on any day — from the time we first accept Jesus into our lives until the time we take our final breath within these bodies. Once covered by the Blood of the Lamb, we **cannot** sin our way to hell. It isn't even possible to do so. Revolting, on the other hand, is a turning away within the heart, as this applies to Christ and His teachings. It is **not** the same thing as sinning under Grace; albeit, sinning very well could accompany it.

The devil comes to steal, kill, and destroy. The soul is the ultimate theft he desires above all else. After all, a soul permanently revolted hurts God the most. This is because that soul will see the Lake of Fire which is a place not made for man, but rather, it is a place reserved for the devil and his angels — those who revolted while in immortal form.

Like the angel of the Lord said to me concerning my sister, “**Demon haunting sister to revolt → burn → 72;**” after being saved, the only way the demon can become victorious is to get her to **revolt within her heart**.

The lost **reject** Jesus, so their sin is not covered by Grace. The saved is under Grace but they can still **revolt**. The latter is bitter medicine that is being avoided, and medicine that needs to be served better than it has been. It is easy to serve up the medicine concerning the lost and the medicine concerning Grace.

Church, it is time to stop mixing the medicines into one vial. Souls are at stake. When you preach and teach on Grace, be distinctive between these two differences. There are far too many believers holding onto the belief that they are the same. And this belief, **created out of silence**, is exactly what the demons from the very pits of hell are using against us. We are at war, saints. This is not a vacation. That “great celebration” is for the bride **after** the Rapture; not before.

Revolting versus Sinning

Those who are believers, when anyone gazes upon you from the Place of the Dead (Hades), the skies above, or from any other angle and they are of the spiritual dimension, the first thing that happens is that they see where you are in relation to God.

“You’re setting → God → legal scholar → 67.”

That previous statement was the very first thing I heard when angels made their visits over a weeks’ time. The angel was saying he could see me **setting** upon my bed. He saw **God** while looking at me, as the Holy Ghost resides within me. As 67, I am saved, and therefore, I am a *legal scholar*.

Furthermore, when someone would approach who was new, I would hear something similar, as in **“Confident → embrace my Father → never Baal, corruption, sickness → cover → total erase.”**

This is absolutely beautiful when you think about it. Every being can see whether you carry the mark of 67 or not. They see you in relation to the Father, which for us as humans, is only achievable through first believing in His Son.

The **heart** is what keeps us under Grace. It is the **heart** that we accept Jesus into our lives and it is the **heart** in which we may choose to revolt. Revolting is **not** sinning under Grace. And for those who may not already know, Jesus *is* Grace. It is but one of His many names. When we revolt against Him, we are no longer afforded His grace.

Except for blaspheming against the Holy Ghost, once you are saved and become the number 67, **all** sin is **totally erased**. That goes for the immediate and the future. **Forever**, all sin is erased, totally. This **never** changes. No amount of sin, no type of sin (except blaspheming against the Holy Ghost), no consecutive days of the same sin, no anything related to sin can slip out from underneath the Blood of the Lamb.

We **cannot** sin our way into hell once covered by the Blood of Jesus. And here is why:

Jesus *is* Grace. All sin is covered under Jesus. We accept Him into our lives because we want our lives to change. We want to be loved by the One who created us. We want a better life. And Jesus gives us all of this. He comforts us when we are broken. He holds us close within His loving

embrace. He helps us get back up when we stumble or fall. He is always there, at all times, every day for as long as we breathe. Even when we may stray away far enough to where we no longer feel His presence as we once did, Jesus is still there...always. But in this situation, we are choosing to love Him and to serve Him within our hearts and minds. If the day ever comes, however, when our hearts no longer align with His, then we are revolting against Him.

Let me tell you a story:

When I was 16, my little brother died. This would be the second brother I lost, the only other blood-related brother I would ever have in my life. I was completely devastated. My brain and mind circled around the most obvious questions we all contemplate when we lose a loved one — how could God do this to me and what kind of God could do this?

I walked a highway a few days afterward. As tractor-trailer trucks whizzed by only a foot or so from me, they would honk their horns in dismay; changing lanes as they were permitted. I screamed out to God and said, “I hate you! You are evil! I want nothing to do with you ever again! I will NEVER serve you! Get out of my life!”

At the time, I *thought* I meant it. What I screamed out, I did so out of utter disgust for God. I nearly stepped out in front of the next truck that whizzed by. But for some reason, I did not. As I left the highway, I cried the entire time of going to a friend’s house. There, I would find my comfort in drugs once more.

From the surface, what I did may look like a revolt against Jesus. I meant every word I said and I meant it with my entire heart. These actions and these words were, indeed, sinning against God. And I was doing so within my heart. This, however, is not a **completed revolt**. I was crushed. I was grieving and in more pain than I could imagine. I was only 16 and it was too much for me to understand. And the last thing I wanted to contemplate was that ‘God’s ways are not our ways,’ or any other sentiment of that nature.

I was broken, a vase shattered against the pavement of life. I wanted to die, too; just like my little brother. Jesus does not put on us more than we can bear. At the time, it may feel that way, as was the case for me in this instance. My young mind could not handle the concepts of what I was living through. So, I took it all out on God. I yelled with hatred in my heart. But that hatred was founded in heavy grief. It was not true hatred; albeit, I thought it was at the time. It sure felt like it to me. Was I in danger?

No, I was not. On some level, I still feared God with the Holy fear all of

His children should carry. My mind questioned what would happen if I stepped into eternity after saying all of this, so I didn't step in front of the next truck. I could only see this truth many years later, though.

At the time, I did mean every word. But I was, also, broken-minded. My brain could not justify what I was experiencing in relation to an all-knowing, all-present, and all-powerful God. At that moment, He was my enemy. But was He really?

No, He was not. He listened to me; hurting because I was hurting. He did not shy away from me because I spoke the way I did. He did not remove my name from the Lambs' Book of Life because I denounced Him. No, instead, Jesus walked with me every step I took after that. He was there every day, through the many years that would follow as I dived into a dark world of a drug-addicted lifestyle.

He was there when I became homeless. He was there when I felt hungry. He was there when I cried. He was there when I found fake-joys in the world. He was there, always there. He was even there when I could no longer feel His presence in my life and thought I was on my way to hell.

Had the Rapture occurred during this time, I would have been left behind. Not because of what I said, but because of my actions in my heart as the years passed. I began embracing the lifestyle involving sin. I loved it all. I loved that life much more than a "hateful God who could do such things to His children."

Revolt in my heart did not begin with those words to Him on that day. I was broken, then. But as the years passed, I was no longer grieving. Yet, I still placed sin **over** God. I chose that lifestyle **above** God. Everything I did, I placed **above** God in both action and most importantly, **in my heart**.

The day I yelled at God (during my grief), had I stepped out in front of that truck, I don't believe for one second I would have gone to hell; albeit, at the time, it was **exactly** that thought the Holy Spirit allowed to linger within my mind, in order to help keep me alive during my grief.

On that day, I was only using my mouth to reflect the pain I felt inside. I took it all out on God, but more beautifully, I was laying all of this at Jesus's feet and didn't even know it. I was handing Him all of my pain and confusion. I was sinning against Him, sure, but I was not revolting as I believed myself to be. I was a child yelling at their parent with a confusion-ridden and grieving-smashed mind.

Jesus places nothing on us we cannot bear. At that particular time, I could not bear my pain and suffering. My mind was broken, completely.

But as we all can see, over the long-term, I could bear it all. And it is this long-term state in which I began to revolt; not on that day of my massive grief.

Every word I spoke that day was under the Blood of the Lamb. I was forgiven, even before the next phrase could escape my lips with a hateful heart. I saw Jesus at the age of thirteen when I drowned. So, my belief in His existence was far stronger than only faith-believing. I knew *for a fact* that Jesus existed and could hear my words that day.

On some level, this is why I cried out to Him in such anger and hatred. I *knew* He could hear me. And I wanted Him to know just how much I hated Him for this. I wanted to shout at Him with the very lips He gave to me. I wanted Him to know how much pain I *thought* He had caused me. I blamed Him for it all.

But my grievous heart did **not** reflect my heart in an unbroken state. I thought it did at the time, but it did not. As the months steadily passed, I prayed at times and talked to Him on a sporadic basis. My hatred from that day fell further and further into the distance. All of my sins were already forgiven, as they were on that very day. After all, I was the number 67; saved.

As these months turned over to the ensuing years, I would run across people who spoke against the notion of Jesus. I ran across quite a few of them within this drug-ridden lifestyle I began to enjoy so much. I would step up and tell them the only way to Heaven is first through the Son. I would blab out the entire story whether they wanted to hear it or not.

Surprisingly enough, in those days, everyone would allow me to finish. And at times, some would find me later and accept Jesus into their hearts. I still did these things, even after I could no longer feel His presence within my life. After all, I *knew for a fact* that Jesus was real, and the least I could do is to help the lost find Him; so, they could make up their own mind concerning Him.

The more years that passed, however, I started hearing my friends tell others they could talk to me concerning Jesus and the concepts of God. The longer I embraced the sinful lifestyle, the more I began hearing those 'others' saying things like, "Oh, really? I didn't know you were a Christian." I was in a state of revolt and didn't even know the difference between sin under Grace and revolting. To me, they were the same thing. But I assure you, they were not.

Time was the key to revolting. It was slow and crept up on me without me knowing it. I had allowed sin to be placed **above** God in my life. I did not hate sin, I loved and adored it. I thought it was fun and comforting. I

look back now, however, and realize just how much of a deceitful lie that is. But at the time, it was absolute truth to me. I even quoted things like, “all sin is covered” and “I’ll just repent and return later (i.e. after the acid trip ends, etc.).”

But the truth in those statements is **not** the way I utilized that which Jesus died for me, in order to give me eternal life. I used those notions to justify me placing sin **above** Him. Like the letters to the churches, I embraced it all – sexual immorality, idol worship (drugs for me), asleep (ignoring the truth of my life), lack of love as Christ loves the church (wholeheartedly despised those around me who wronged me), and I was lukewarm (led people to Jesus while I, myself, did not live for Him). This way of thinking did not align with the heart of Jesus. As such, I was revolting against Him.

I had in my heart revolted and did not even see it as such. Had the Rapture occurred during this time in my life, I would have been left standing on this earth while the rest of you were taken out. I would have still been 67, but I would not have been found worthy by the Father to go when Jesus calls His bride home.

I would have had to endure the tribulation and become a martyr for His namesake. And if I would have taken that physical mark of the beast, I would then become permanently revolted. Had I died in this state, I would have been permanently revolted. I would have been one of the ones who cry, “But Lord, Lord. Look what I have done in your name (referencing those I led to Jesus while in this state).”

And *this*, my dear brothers and sisters, is the danger of not knowing the difference between sinning and revolting.

As long as I lived and breathed, I was 67 in the state of descending (72). My revolt against Jesus is temporary while I yet live and breathe. I only need to **repent and return** to the way I first loved Him. Jesus even tells us out of His own mouth to do this as a means to escape a **temporary revolt**, as it were.

For me, revolting might have very well started on that day I yelled at Jesus. But had I died right then and there, I do not believe I would have gone to hell, so to speak. My mind and spirit were crushed. I was grieving and broken. As such, that day was more about me taking out my frustrations from a lack of understanding. More importantly, Jesus places nothing on us that we cannot bear. This was a day I could not bear that which I was going through. I was shattered, completely. Because of this, in this specific situation, I am sinning but not revolting.

Had I done this same exact thing without a broken and shattered mind, however, it would *most definitely* be an action that reflected a revolting heart.

As it stood on that day, though, I was under Grace because of the shattering of my mind — grief had taken over against my free will for it do so.

As was the case for me, concerning revolting, it was the long-term choices to place sin **above** God that placed me onto the path of revolting against Him. I did so when my mind had healed and my spirit was fine, so to speak. I went from choosing sin as a means to cope, to choosing sin **above** God, because I enjoyed it more than I did Him. It is a harsh, yet honest assessment of me during this time.

It is **not** the sinning that was the problem. All of my sins were covered under the Blood of the Lamb at all times, every day, and forever. It was only when I began to embrace them within my heart — placing them **above** God in my heart — that sin was now something I did **while I revolted**.

The **heart** is where the revolt takes place. It is not sinning, itself, that can cause Jesus to remove us from the Lambs' Book of Life. We **cannot** sin our way into hell once covered. But we *certainly* can sin **while we revolt**. And when we do this, it becomes 'practiced sin.'

A lost soul cannot revolt. It can only reject or accept Jesus. A saved soul, on the other hand, is the only soul that can revolt. In essence, revolting can only be accomplished **after** being a part of something. In this case, we are discussing revolting *after* becoming part of the family of God.

Satan and a third of Heaven were in an **immortal state** when they chose to **revolt** against God. Their punishment, as a result, was automatically permanent. That is, they could **never** repent and return to the way they first loved the Father. Their revolting heart became permanent in an instant.

We, as humans, however, **cannot permanently revolt** unless we choose the mark of the beast or die in the state of temporary revolt. Jesus, the Son of God is how we are able to reach the Father in the first place. Jesus closes the gap (made by sin) between us and the Father. So, as long as we still live and breathe, through Jesus, we always have the simplistic ability to **repent and return** to the way we first loved Jesus. It is so easy to return, as long as we live and breathe within these bodies.

But *if* we find ourselves in a state of temporary revolt when we take our last breath, we then become permanently revolted, like Satan and a third of Heaven that fell with him. One of the biggest deceits crashing through the believers at this very moment is that once we are saved, we can never miss out on Heaven. Satan has put his work in and it is self-evident. So many congregations remain silent when it comes to the idea of revolting. And the

more dangerous of congregations teach that revolting is covered under the Blood of the Lamb.

It **is** covered as long as we **repent and return** to the way we first loved Jesus. It is **not** covered if we freely choose to not repent and return to the way we first loved Him. Remember, revolting is **not** the same concept as sinning. It is a sin, but it is a sin which places itself **above** God **within our hearts**; for we are now turning away from Him with the free will He has given us.

Most believers never have to worry about revolting. From the time they accept Jesus into their hearts until they see their final day upon this earth, they spend their lives loving Him. They sin but it is always covered under the Blood of Jesus; always covered — **total erase**.

But for the few who descend and subsequently enter into a state of revolting within their hearts, their sins become ‘practiced sin’ because of the revolting heart. It is the **heart** in which we choose to accept Jesus. It is also the **heart** in which we choose to revolt.

Praise the Lord, as long as we live and breathe, we only need to **repent and return** to the way we first loved Him! It is *so easy* to fix a revolting heart for humans. This is because we are always under a **temporary state of revolting** if we so choose to do so. It is only after we leave this earth or take the mark of the beast that this temporary state can become permanent.

Like the angel of the Lord pointed out concerning my sister, “**Demon haunting sister to revolt → burn → 72;**” the demon is doing its best to get her to descend to the point that her heart reflects the choice to revolt. But even if she does do that, the demon’s work would not be done. The demon would have to remain around to try and prevent her from **repenting and returning** to the way she first loved Jesus. This is because, unlike the demon’s situation, my sister would be under a temporary revolt while residing inside of her human body.

Here is the absolute beauty in the way God created us: He made us with the mindset of placing us within a physical machine (human body). This allows us the chance to accept Jesus into our lives and be forgiven when Satan and a third of Heaven that followed him could not. After all, they were in an immortal state when they revolted.

Not only can we invite Jesus into our hearts and lives, but every sin we will **ever** commit is **completely** covered at all times, every day until we take our final breath upon this earth. And this placement under Grace, Jesus Christ, is **forever**.

With revolting, because we still yet remain inside of this machine (our body), so to speak; it is only temporary until this body takes its last breath,

or if we find ourselves accepting the mark of the beast. Not until we are separated from this body or take the physical mark of the beast, can we ever **permanently revolt**. This is yet another glorious example of how much God loves us and why the enemy hates us more than ever.

So, to recap:

- 1.) We **cannot** sin our way to hell once covered by the Blood of Jesus.
- 2.) We **can** revolt within our hearts; thereby, sin then becomes ‘practiced sin.’

Addiction, murder, theft — **every sin** except blaspheming against the Holy Ghost — is covered under the Blood of the Lamb. For example, those who accept the mark of the beast cannot be forgiven. The reason behind this is that those who accept the mark of the beast are blaspheming against the Holy Ghost.

It was by the **power of the Holy Ghost** in which the **real** Jesus was born to a virgin named Mary. The Antichrist is blasphemous against this notion when he declares himself to be the Son of God. As such, anyone who takes his mark is also blaspheming against the Holy Ghost. By their own actions, they are accepting everything he stands for when accepting his mark, regardless of their internal reason (i.e. need food, can’t trade, are fearful, or etc.). And this is *why* those who accept the mark of the beast can **never** be forgiven; for they have freely chosen to ask the beast to “save them” in one form or another.

For everyone else who accepts the **real** Jesus, however, we are under Grace; Jesus Christ, the Son of God. Our sins are covered at **all times** and **forever**. But this is **not** a free pass to commit sin, as treating Jesus (Grace) in this way **always** leads to embracing a sinful lifestyle. In return, we enter into a state of descending away from Him, and this ultimately takes us down the path of revolting against Him.

Let us take this a step further. Sinning can be an action. It can be an action based on enjoyment, greediness, self-preservation or any other number of things; but it always is an action based on reflection within the heart.

Jesus tells us we can, first, sin within our hearts before the action. This is because we make that conscious decision to commit the sinful act, prior to performing it physically. Moreover, after mulling it over within our hearts (no matter how briefly), we then choose to either go through with it or not. But we have still sinned (within our hearts), already; regardless of our action outcome. The action to continue through with that sin then becomes a second sin, per se.

But no matter how **many times** we choose to commit sins of a different or same type, we **are** forgiven at **all times** and **forever**. Those who live in bondage to sin chains, they have **sin sickness**. But even so, if they are the number 67 and love Jesus with all of their hearts (like my sister), then they are forgiven because they hate sin; just as God does. They just need deliverance. They do not adore sin; nor, do they desire to hold it above God. They may be in a state of descending (72), but they are not yet considered to be revolting; albeit, they are closer to doing so than if they were not in a state of descending. Those of us in this state are trapped by the enemy within sin sickness. And one thing is for certain: if we are trapped like this, there are demons working tirelessly to cause us to revolt, so we will burn.

Sin can first occur in the heart. The action then becomes secondary. All sin is covered under the Blood of the Lamb, except the blaspheming of the Holy Ghost. All who love Jesus are covered once He enters into their hearts. They have **total erase**, then and **forever**.

Revolting occurs in the heart, as well. But with revolting, the sinful lifestyle is embraced **above** God, and we are **turning away** from Him. Those who are in a state of revolting no longer love Jesus the way they did when they first loved Him. Their hearts are changed and they are in a **temporary state** of revolting. These are the ones who are in danger. Sadly enough, because many congregations place sin and revolting into one vial, they are in more danger than they should be.

Silence is one of the biggest weapons the enemy uses to deceive. If he is able to silence the church concerning aspects like revolting, he wins. Like the angel said concerning those revolting, “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic;**” if this does not break your heart and help you desire to change your teachings, then nothing will.

Now, one of the most dangerous of teachings is that revolting is a sin, and therefore, is covered like all other sins, except the blaspheming of the Holy Ghost. And while this is true, it is only a half-truth. Revolting **is** a sin. But unlike all of the other sins we commit in our lives, revolting involves us **turning away** from Jesus within our **hearts**. It can be so subtle we may not see it coming or as loud as thunder where we do. But, nevertheless, it is a turning away within us.

Had I not been broken during my grief, the action of doing what I did to reflect that which was in my heart would have meant a lot more than it did. But because I was broken and had more than I could bear during that small period of time, the action only reflected a heart that was shattered.

But soon as that shattering was over, *that* is when the revolting became

all too real. I embraced sin, adored it, cradled it, and loved it. I placed it above God and spiritually was spitting on the very idea of what Jesus had done for me. Even writing this brings me to tears of wondering how I could have been so utterly blind and disrespectful to what my God has done for me. It is not so easy to sit here and admit these things to you.

Most of us will never understand the actual meaning of revolting within our personal lives, and praise God for that! Every one of you, who are believers and do not know of this in a personal way, you should take the time out now to lift your hands to Heaven and thank God for this very thing, as you are extremely blessed within your walk with Him. That is, we should **never** take our walk with God for granted, for the devil works tirelessly to separate us from the One who has saved us, Jesus Christ our Lord.

Those of us who do understand in a personal way, however, we know all too well what it means to lose the peace of God, the comfort we once had, and the feeling of what it means to lean on Him in times of trouble. There is deep loneliness. And this loneliness, founded in the turning away from Jesus, it causes us to embrace sin even greater than we once did when we were yet lost.

When we are lost, it is a lonely road, indeed; for we cannot grasp what it means to be loved by the very God who has made us. We have not experienced Him in this way, so we do not know what is missing; albeit, we may feel empty inside, nonetheless.

But for those who find Jesus that road changes, and for most, it remains so. But to those who revolt, however temporary it is while we are in the human body, at the time of revolting there is a sense of loss; yet, it is hidden deep within — slowly putting us into a deep, deep sleep.

Turning away coaxes us into believing we are okay. It hugs us with the lies of always being saved. It does its best job to prevent us from ever repenting and returning to Jesus as we first loved Him. Lies become truth within us. The longer we remain in the state of revolting, the more we desire to remain that way. It is a vicious and brutal rocking of the cradle — a theft by the enemy to steal another soul through the deception of a silent congregation.

The angel of the Lord spoke, “...**too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit...**”

Betrayal can only occur if you are once dedicated to something or someone. Those who are lost and do not know Him **cannot** betray Jesus. They are **rejecting** Him. Only those who have accepted Jesus can betray Him. Like Judas who knew Him, those who revolt within their hearts are in

the midst of betrayal. In this case, however, the angel of the Lord is indicating all of those who accept the mark of the beast. This includes both the lost and the 67's that have been left behind because they are revolting when the Rapture occurs.

As for the lost, in this case, they are taking on the physical representation of what they already are; a 66. Since they are on the earth, they take the physical representation of that which is in the spiritual dimension; a 666; more specifically, the **lost** who **occupy** the earth. This is a **completed rejection** of Jesus since they were never saved in the first place.

As for the 67's who find themselves as part of the days after the Rapture occurs, they are in a state of revolting. They are still, however, saints; and as such, they are part of the saints the book of Revelation speaks of as going through the Tribulation Period. This means they are **still** 67 (saved). But unlike those of us who are rescued from the time of testing meant against those of the world, these saints must now repent and return to the way they first loved Jesus. They must do whatever it takes to not be caught, while still holding steadfastly to the teachings of Christ. But if and when that day comes when they are to be caught (after the Antichrist wages war against the saints); then, the only option they have is to willingly lay down their lives for Jesus' namesake. They become martyrs. If, however, they accept the mark of the beast, then they will be in a state of **completed betrayal** (revolting).

From the time Jesus resurrected until the day of Armageddon, martyrs exist and are made. But becoming a martyr is not as easy as it sounds. When God spoke us into existence, He hard-coded a flight or fight response within us — self-preservation. Combine that hard-coded response into a time of when the enemy has full reign and God is pouring out His wrath together, and we end up with a very tough situation. Martyrs during the Tribulation Period will be far fewer in numbers than today; speaking in terms of ratios. This is because most will harbor the fear of losing their own lives above the fear they should hold dear to their hearts concerning God, and this is to the fault of many who teach in the church today. As such, most will accept the mark of the beast. It is a sad, yet sobering reality of what is yet to come.

The Bible is explicit in telling us that Jesus adds to and removes from the Book of Life. Yet, for whatever reasons, many congregations that place revolting and sinning into the same vial end up telling us the same story. They tell us, "We cannot go to hell or go through the tribulation once saved; no matter what we do — including revolting."

I assure you, this is a lie and deception from the enemy. Revolting is a turning away ***within the heart***. At most times, it is a subtle turning away.

As such, believers do not realize they are placing their embracing of sin above God.

But for the rest of the believers, they love Jesus with all of their hearts. Therefore, all of their sins are **always** covered; **always**. But for those who are turning away within their hearts (revolting), they are in danger. They are, indeed, 67. This affords them the right (afforded grace) to **repent and return** to the way they first loved Jesus. They don't have to go through some special ritual or say a bunch of different prayers throughout multiple times in a day. They only need to approach Jesus with a *sincere heart* and ask Him to forgive them. That is, they only need to **repent and return**. But this affordability of right to do so (repent and return) only exists while the soul resides in the body and is absent of the physical representation of the mark of the beast.

Here is the absolute truth to what this all means:

- 1.) 67's that take on the mark of the beast or leave the body in the state of revolting **are** removed from the Lambs' Book of Life. Their number then becomes a 66 — 666 if they yet remain on the earth — a **completed revolt**.

My life's choices would lead me down a path in which I would end up in a prison. There was this man that I hung out with at times and we became friends, more or less. He was a practicing witch. I did not condemn him for it or throw the Word of God in his face. He was clear on where he stood.

More than this; not once did he ever ask me what I believe. I never said, either. This is because the Lord never opened the door for such a conversation. This man was high up in the witch's circle, so to speak — led some of the services they had at the prison. He was also in charge of recruitment and things of that nature.

But for the very few that were *true* believers of Jesus and not full of corruption within their hearts, I knew them well. It quickly got around among those who were babies in Christ that I was the go-to person when they needed clarification of a Bible passage or someone else had filled their ears full of deceptive lies concerning the Word of God.

I never really thought twice about any of this, because at this point in my life, I had **returned and repented** from where I once stood as a soul in revolting status. In fact, my walk with Jesus had never been greater. I was back to what it means to love Him with a whole heart and was joyful about sharing the Good News to all who wanted to listen.

One day, I walk out onto the yard like always. My mission at the time

was to grab a guitar from the recreation room and play for the short time we were allotted. All of a sudden, I heard someone yell out my name. And for those of you who are unfamiliar with a prison's yard, when one inmate yells out another inmate's name from a distance, the entire yard stops. Every person pauses to watch what is going to happen next. This includes inmates, guards, and public personnel. The reason this happens is that this 'calling out' as it's known, is an aggressive action.

I look in the direction of the voice. I see my friend, the witch. To his right and left are what I assumed to be his new recruits. They were smiling from ear to ear, both of them. My heart is racing. I have no idea what is going to happen next. Usually, in this type of situation, a fight ensues. This guy was built well and I would have had trouble with him, to say the least; let alone, there were two other guys with him.

I force a smile and wave back at my friend; acting as though I am completely oblivious to the fact everyone within his voice's shout has stopped to watch. But they have, and I am completely aware of this. This includes inmates and guards, and the possibility of public personnel if they are present. I have no idea how many are listening, but only that there are many. My eyes remain locked upon my friend. I have to do this in case I must defend myself.

About 50-75 feet away, he yells out again, "Are you a Christian?!"

I immediately answer, "Yeah!"

My friend yells back, "I didn't know that!"

Now, for those who do not know, any hesitation in prison as this applies to a response, means that you are either lying or have no idea what you are talking about. The *slightest* of hesitations destroys anything you have to say next. No one will listen to you if that happens, about anything. Your credibility is shot. In other words, you have no time to ponder and *very little* time to think.

I see him lean to his right and mouth the words, "Watch this."

In an instant, I knew that someone else had fallen victim to what he was about to say to me. Furthermore, I knew somebody had directed him to me. By the grin on his face, I knew for a fact that no one in his life had ever countered what he was about to say to me. He was also trying to prove some important point to those new recruits standing at his left and right. What that point was, I did not know. But I did know it had to do with my faith in some way.

Believer after believer, he had approached. I do not know how many but only that he had found out through one of them that if anyone could answer it, it would be me; more or less. I was terrified. But in the same sense, I knew if I didn't hold the answer, the Holy Ghost certainly had it. After all, my friend had just asked me if I was a Christian. So, I knew as long as I opened my mouth in faith-believing, my God would not forsake me. I was standing on His Word within my heart. His promises were all I had to hold onto. And that was good enough for me.

The witch yells out, "Did you know Jesus was a **witch**?!"

I see both of the recruits smiling widely, as my head retreated. I was totally and utterly flabbergasted. I had **never once** considered Jesus to be a witch. It had never once crossed my mind; at least, until this very moment.

But knowing the Word of God and the Truth concerning Jesus, I shook my head and said, "He's not a witch."

He said, "I'll prove it to you."

I nodded. My heart is pounding as though it is about to escape my chest, but my face and body posture does not convey this. I can't allow any uncertainty or fear to show, as this is a sign of weakness within a prison yard. I glance around quickly enough to catch a few of those around me. And as expected, everyone my eyes could see was staring at us both.

He says, "You know the story of when Jesus heals a blind man?"

I nodded, "Yeah."

He goes on, "Jesus grabs some dirt and spits in His hands. He makes mud from His spit and the dirt and then places it upon the man's eyes. The blind man is healed."

Now, I can see where this is going and my mind is completely blank. What he is saying has total merit in the way he is presenting it to me. But I know *for a fact* that Jesus is the Son of God and **not** a witch.

He continues, "Jesus's spit is salt and water. The dirt is the earth. He healed a blind man by using a witch's spell. He is a **witch**. How could you not see that?"

I have no time to ponder here. He is grinning widely like he knows he

has won. His recruits are near to laughing out loud. There are eyes that are all over me. And for the life of me, I have no idea what to say. Regardless of him having the story a bit messed up, I understood the jest of what he was trying to imply — Jesus was a witch. So, knowing this isn't true, without hesitation I open my mouth in faith-believing.

I speak, "You misunderstand. It is not a **witch's** spell. It is an action to increase the faith of the man who is blind and for all of those around him."

"Jesus tells him to go and wash the mud off. As that man begins to walk, each step he took raised his faith. Not only that; but all those who could see, also, their faith rose with each step he took."

"That spell, as you call it, was **not** a spell at all. It was an action to help raise the man's faith enough so he could **receive** the healing that Jesus wanted to give him. Jesus is the Son of God. He doesn't **need** spells. You have misunderstood the story."

At that moment, my friend attempted to counter but no words came forth. His mind was blank. He had no response. Instead, his mouth dropped agape — his smile gone. He hesitated! Because of this, the recruits to his left and right also quit smiling. They both looked upon him for answers that he did not have. Their eyes were questioning. I could tell that all three had been subdued by the power of the Holy Spirit.

In the next moment, my friend shouted back, "I thought you were smarter than that!" With both hands, he dismisses me with a shooing motion full of disgust. He finishes his sentiment, "I used to be Christian, too, but I will **never** serve a man!"

I responded, "I don't either. I serve the Son of God!"

He walked away, his recruits tailing him like lost puppies. As my heart-rate began to slow, I saw one of them look back at me with concerning eyes. He could feel the Truth in the answer that was given. I smiled at him with a comforting embrace. A seed of Christ had been planted within his heart. I could see it.

As I began to walk away and head for a guitar, I heard someone shout out, "Now, **that's** what I'm talking about!"

The voice was joyful and proud. It startled me a bit because I was in a daze of confusion. The Holy Spirit had just spoken the truth through me and it was an answer I, myself, did not have. In fact, at this point, my mind was just as blank as it was prior to opening my mouth in faith-believing.

I looked over to where the shouting voice came from. It was a man part of a gang standing in a crowd of others like him. My skin is white, his skin is black. To show support for me, in *any* way, goes against everything the prison yard stands for. It is not a nice place to be, to say the least.

But at that moment in time, Jesus had eliminated the prisons' rules, within the entire area of all who could hear and see the event's unfolding. There was no color and no social ladder. Only Jesus filled the air at that moment. Even the surrounding guards had smiles upon their faces and/or looks of approval.

I smiled back at the gang member. I moved my head with a single nod; appreciating the man's gesture and showing him a sign of respect. After this, I went and played the guitar I had initially set out to play.

That friend who was a witch, he never spoke to me again. His recruits would look down or away when I would pass them on the yard. All three would treat me like the plague after this. But it was not me they were afraid of. It was the power of the Holy Spirit within me that terrified them.

Now, this story is utterly true. I did not tell it to you, in order to glorify anything I did. I did nothing. Jesus did it all. I had no idea what to say. I was overwhelmed by the idea of Jesus being called a witch, for I had never considered such a thing. Furthermore, the evidence presented was overwhelming, too. And lastly, prison rules *demand* no hesitation in responses. So, to say I felt pressure upon me is an understatement by a long mile.

But one thing I did know to be absolute in Truth, Jesus is the Son of God and *not* a witch. So, I only opened my mouth in faith-believing on this truth — obeying His Word and standing on it.

I told you this story, so you could see in clarity of what revolting *actually* means. Once I had revolted, but repented and returned to Jesus in the way I first loved Him. The witch, on the other hand, he was in an active revolt.

That witch, who was once 67, is *still* 67. But he is in a state of temporary revolting. As long as he lives and breathes within his human body, he has the chance to **repent and return** to the way he first loved Jesus. It does not matter how many rituals and spells he performs in service to false gods. He is 67 and only in a temporary state of revolting.

Not until he takes the physical mark of the beast or chooses to remain in his revolting status and dies, will he be removed from the Lambs' Book of Life. If he, however, remains in this revolting state and dies, or takes on the mark of the beast, his name *will* be removed.

This is the **danger** of not teaching the children of God the differences between sinning under Grace and revolting; that is, those who are revolting

might believe themselves to be safe, but the day will soon come when they find themselves burning forever if they do not **repent and return** to the way they first loved Jesus. They will find themselves in that place not meant for men but is reserved for Satan and his angels (demons).

Truth Concerning Aliens

If you recall earlier, I told you, “**Real aliens are benign.**” This is something I had been told among other things; and those other things, as it were, are about to be revealed here; at least, those things in which I am allowed. May it bless you as it did me.

Among all of the ‘visitations’ I experienced, there were a few times I was allowed to listen in on the activities of aliens, per se. The main angel in whom I had seen with my physical eyes, one of his jobs was a supervisor. In addition to telling me what I could put into this book, he let me know who I was talking to if I became confused by the conversation changes.

When aliens began speaking, they were always surprised by the fact I could hear them, speak to, and understand them. Another thing I noticed is that sometimes they had no idea I could hear them; at least, until I would say, “hi,” more or less.

I am uncertain why this happened, but my mind can only come up with some sort of mediation between us. I believe this to be the infilling of the Holy Spirit within me. However, it could easily be the supervising angel that was allowing this to happen or a device the angel may have been using. I do not know. Either way, the aliens always seemed startled when I would tell them, “hello.”

Each time we conversed, and it was always very briefly, the first time they would respond back to me, their voice would be synthetic-sounding, as though it was faked through a synthesizer or something. I don’t know how else to explain it, other than their voice sounded as if it were coming from a

communication device and that they weren't actually present in the room with me, as was the case with the angels who came.

In other words, angels always spoke crystal clear; whereas, the alien's first *response word* would sound synthetic and broken up. This later would help me to identify them much easier. As such, I got to where I would just ignore everything I heard, altogether; after realizing the pattern of the supervising angel telling me to not put that information into what would become this book.

So, I had been told that **"Real aliens are benign."**

The reason I heard this is because it is a response to audible self-talk I was having about aliens. But also, I knew angels could hear me and I was *actually* trying to get a piece of information from them; that is if God would allow it. I wanted to know once and for all if aliens were here or not. And this was my heart's desire during my self-talk. But only God could know my heart's desire, and as such, if I did receive a response from the angel concerning them, then I knew God would have approved to allow me a little glimpse. On that same token, however, I thought it inappropriate to directly ask God for permission concerning this. Maybe, some of my hesitations were due to foolish pride; afraid I would sound like an idiot for asking.

It was a few days before I would gather the courage to have the self-talk, as it were; mainly, because when my brain would consider this notion, I would dismiss it. After all, I am hearing angels audibly speaking and do not want to abuse the situation at all. But then the day came when I just went for it. And when I did, the female-sounding angel spoke up.

She said, **"Real aliens are benign."**

That isn't exactly the answer I was searching for, but it was a wonderful piece of information I did not have previously. So, I was ecstatic to have it and was more than happy to take this gift, more or less.

Anyway, the alien's first response-word always had a distant sound and feel to it, if that makes any sense? But as long as I never said, "hi," while I was allowed to listen in on them, they would chatter away and I could understand every word; just as clear as I could the angels who spoke. It was only when I would say, "hi," that their next word would have this strange synthetic sound while responding to me. Then after that, their words would clear back up.

The first time this happened to me, I made the mistake of trying to keep up while writing everything down. I didn't realize I was hearing the activity

of aliens. After all, who would? There was no reason for me to think I was hearing anything else than the angels.

So, when a pause would occur, I'd briefly read over what had been said and the conversation would be way off from the reasons the angels spoke to me. That is, alien conversations were always concerning objects, places, animals, and people; but nothing to do with the mark of the beast, the number of man, God, or those things which were prophetic. Everything was about real-time, so to speak.

These conversations, among the rest of the same type, the supervising angel would tell me to skip over. I'd nod my head and draw a huge X over the page; not realizing I was being allowed glimpses of alien activity. So, having no understanding of why I was being told to skip these things, other than the obvious fact they made absolutely *no* sense in relation to the reasons the angels spoke, I would move on like it was no big deal.

I felt safe with all of this, never felt in danger or that I was in trouble in any way. But then again, at this point, I had no idea I was hearing aliens. I thought I was being allowed to listen in on the spiritual dimension, certainly, and since I can't see into that realm, I just assumed it was a gift directly for me to enjoy the moment I was being given with the hosts of Heaven. I thought it was angelic activity. I didn't realize I was being prepared to better accept the idea of conversing with aliens, so they could give me information for those who would later be left behind.

Sometimes, very few times, the supervising angel would allow me to keep something. Upon one of the times I was listening to the beings, I quickly recognized it to be an alien and not an angel. After all, the angels had a tendency to say things in relation to God, the Rapture, me, the lost, and things of the Bible. Aliens didn't do that. And I was learning the voice changes, as well.

One other thing to note is that I could hear one of them speaking but never the rest of them answering each other with the obvious replies that should ensue. Furthermore, had any of you been able to hear the same things I heard, you would have noticed they were in obvious conversations with others — whoever those others are.

Another thing to note is that the supervising angel always knew and was aware of any alien presence. Sometimes, the angel would silence me, as though I were forbidden to speak. I always obeyed, because frankly, I knew the angel was from God and I didn't want God to end this experience; albeit, I always knew it would end at some point. Also, the angel was a supervisor. So, some things I was only allowed to hear while other times I was able to converse.

Like the supervising angel told me, “**Do you learning;**” is in relation to

the angel telling me what is happening to me and why the visitations are occurring. But at the time, I only relate this to learning from angels. I had no idea that part of my **learning process** would involve actual aliens at some point. But by the time I heard the first alien in whom I was allowed to speak to, within the realm of recognition from my experiences, I had no fear concerning such things; as I had a comfort-zone built within me, however minimal it was. And this was due to all of the times I was pre-conditioned by the supervising angel, per se.

Also, another thing to understand about me is that I watch a lot of news, history, alien theory, space shows, and anything else that seems more productive than say a sitcom. That is, I like to know what people are thinking around the world and of those things men are currently contemplating. Also, I am a talker. When I am alone, especially, I talk to God all of the time. For example, when I see a show on Darwinism and the explanations that come forth concerning our existence, I look up toward the ceiling and say things like, “Lord, I am so sorry you had to hear that,” and things of that nature. In other words, I know my God sees all things and I know He is *very aware* of the shows we participate in.

Among these types of shows I tend to watch, I view a lot of alien theory stuff. This is because I always knew they were correct about some things, but when it came to the interactions with man something never jived with me. One of these conclusions from alien theorists is the claim that we are seeded by aliens.

Now, I know *for a fact* Jesus is real. Also, I know *for a fact* that lost souls, demons, and angels are real. But I also know *for a fact* that ‘aliens are real,’ as per the statement made to me, “**real aliens are benign.**”

Since I know *for a fact* aliens are now real, I came to the conclusion they must be traveling in a way we do not understand, as they must be biological on some level; albeit, they are made perfect and not in the same way you and I exist. In other words, I believe they live *very* long lives. Additionally, *if* they are given access to the trees of life — found on each side of the river of life which flows from the throne of God — then eating from these trees would sustain them indefinitely. But we will not know such things until we are with our Lord in Heaven.

Also, they have an ability to cloak their ships and themselves, otherwise, we would see a lot more of them, especially considering just how much I heard them speak during the brief visitation-week I had. This means they utilize technologies far above our understanding and much further than men seem to give them credit for.

Another thing that bothered me, from the alien theorist view-point, was the claim that aliens would snatch people and hurt them, and also, the claim

that aliens might be readying for an invasion of some sort; even though they sit there for an hour telling you how aliens have been visiting for thousands of years.

Now, I don't know about you, but that logic seems so contradictory that I can't begin to comprehend how anyone can come to the conclusion of an invasion, while also, saying aliens have been visiting for thousands of years and not once have aliens conquered. Something, obviously, is missing.

So, let's back things up a bit. For a *fact*, everything was created through Jesus, by Jesus, and for Jesus. Furthermore, an angel spoke and said, "**He pick universe**," in relation to the Son of God, Jesus Christ. So this, in itself, is absolute proof. Yet, it is evidence that I did not need, as I already believe every single word in the Word of God.

So, *for a fact*, we are **not** seeded by alien races. Secondly, when I did get to converse with aliens, their tone was gentle and non-threatening. They were, indeed, **benign**. You could feel and hear this characteristic within their speech.

Our Creator, the King of all kings, He made us; plain and simple. We were made in their image — the Trinity (Father, Son, and Holy Ghost). And in case you don't understand this concept, let me explain how this makeup of God *actually* works.

There is but one God and not three. So, for you alien theorists out there, do not **change** the Word of the Living God to suit your needs. The Bible says, "And God spoke, 'Let us make man in our image.'"

Not **one** Word should **ever** be changed to suit the needs and desires of men; including you all. If you do not understand something, get on your knees with a sincere heart and ask Jesus into your lives. Once the Holy Ghost becomes a part of your life, you will understand God's words much clearer — one of the **many** perks of becoming a child of the Living God, per se. With that being stated, let us move on.

God is **one** being. He is eternal. No one ever created God. He has always been, He is, and He will always be, forever. This is where most people lacking faith in Jesus fall short in their understanding. It is tough to wrap minds around the concepts of eternity.

Combine this understanding with the idea of no beginning, and we as humans, we fall apart at the seams if not guided by the Holy Ghost in such matters. In other words, it is tough for some to imagine any being that lives forever and has always been. But if we cannot, at the very least, take this as an absolute truth even if through faith-believing, then we cannot begin to take the next step concerning the pondering of our existence.

For a *fact*, God made us in their image. Furthermore, He did so by the Word of His mouth. His voice and words are power. God does not need DNA to create. He creates by speaking. If we cannot hold onto this notion, then nothing else will ever make sense concerning our existence and we are, therefore, doomed to accept ideologies, such as seeding by aliens or evolution (which is now scientifically-proven faulted).

But I assure you; we are **not** seeded, and are instead, created by the words of His mouth. In fact, He made everything that has breath; including aliens. God the Father is the Father of us **all**.

So, going back to the passage of scripture that states, “And God spoke, ‘Let us make man in our image’;” alien theorists say this passage is miswritten and should say, “And **gods** spoke, ‘Let us make man in our image.’” This is their ‘proof’ that we are seeded, according to the Holy Bible.

But something is occurring here that is utterly unsettling. A word has been **changed** to suit the needs and desires of a man. This is totally unacceptable, but an understanding only a man can come up with concerning their limited views of who God **really** is. So, let us take the time out to explain God’s makeup in an easier, practical way.

Firstly, God is but **one** God. There are not **many** gods. There is only God — one being. This one being, so to speak, has three parts to His makeup; the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. Since we are made in their image, we also must have three parts to our makeup. And *in fact*, we do! Our design is a bit different than His makeup, but the concept of three parts inside of a whole still stands.

When God made man, He created a physical body (which would later fall due to sin), breathed the breath of life into us which is our spirit, and placed a soul within us.

- 1.) Physical, biological body — fallen version.
- 2.) Spirit.
- 3.) Soul.

So, as humans, we have a spirit and a soul. This part of our makeup is placed within what we understand to be our physical bodies, which is a machine, more or less. For those who are raptured out as part of the bride of Christ, these bodies are changed in an instant to a perfect version of what is now fallen.

Those who die and are not found to be written in the Lambs’ Book of Life, they enter into the Place of the Dead (Hades) with no body. Their soul

will rejoin the body, which has returned to the dust, on the Day of Judgment. But until then, they walk naked and ashamed — having no body; albeit, their soul still represents what a body looks like (flesh, bones, and etc.).

This is **one** reason ghost hunters capture obvious people spirits passing through solid walls and so on. The spirits they are capturing are of the Place of the Dead (Hades), and this is why they see and hear shadow people, demons, and spirits. I will explain the Place of the Dead a bit later, though.

But going back to the current topic, God is but **one** God. His makeup, like us, consists of three parts of a larger whole. After all, we are made in His image. We, however, are not made **exactly** like God; that is, God is also All-powerful, All-knowing, and All-present. We will cover this in a bit, but for now, let's take a look at God's makeup in its most basic sense.

Imagine our star, the sun. It's a ball of gas, more or less. It is a central object that has light and heat. If we are to use this as a means to explain what the Trinity of God's makeup is, then, we would say:

- 1.) The star, as a whole, is akin to God the Father — the **will** of God.
- 2.) The light which the star brings forth is akin to the Son of God, Jesus Christ — the **intent** of God.
- 3.) The heat of the star is akin to the Holy Ghost — the **action** of God.

Expanding on this example, anything that one part of God experiences, the other two also experience; just like we do. If our spirit is crushed in a time of grief, then our soul and our physical body also react. Feelings of hopelessness may enter our soul to make the sadness even greater than it already is. Our physical bodies may weep uncontrollably. And as terrible as grief can be, we can use the analogy to show a great example of how our makeup interacts with one another.

Likewise, when one part of God experiences something, the rest of God also experiences the same thing. But unlike us, God can separate Himself and yet remain as one. We cannot do that.

For example, when Jesus ascended to Heaven, He did so to be seated at the right hand of the Father. Clearly, these are two separate parts of God's whole makeup which are sitting next to one another, and yet, they are still one God.

It is a concept like this where some people become overwhelmed. But it is not that hard to understand, not really. To understand this part of God's makeup, we need more information. And, indeed, we do have it. God is, also, all-knowing, all-present, and all-powerful.

To be all-present essentially means that God, and any part of Him, can be at all locations at all times. In essence, God can physically appear somewhere in the universe (or all places in the universe) while simultaneously sitting upon His throne within the spiritual dimension (Kingdom of God).

In addition to His physical location being able to be everywhere at all times, God can have conversations with every single creature He has ever made at the exact same time. This is because God is **all-knowing**, **all-powerful**, and **all-present**.

It is the concept of being all-powerful which seems to cause people the most problems, however. In return, they place God into a box they can better understand. But it is *this* part of God's makeup that helps us to gain a better grasp of the 'how-portion' in which we were created.

When God speaks, His voice projects **absolute and complete** power; for He is all-powerful. For those of you who are saints and have never stood in His presence from a near-death experience (N.D.E.), let me tell you, you are in for a real treat!

When Jesus speaks, His voice fills you within. You can *hear* Him outside of you, around you, and through you; all at once. You can *feel* Him in the same way; outside of you, around you, and through you. From every direction and angle, you can hear and feel Him with each word He speaks. It is utterly amazing and one of the most beautiful things I have been privileged to know while still in this earthly body.

To be all-present is to be everywhere at once. God *is* All-present. When He speaks, every part of the surrounding area in which He decides to focus upon can hear and feel every single word that comes forth. This happens because God is All-powerful. You can feel every word. And with that, you can feel **every aspect** of His power.

Let me tell you a story:

It was a regular day like any other. I was by myself and so there was no one around who could help me with what was about to happen next. And what would happen next was absolutely horrifying. I began to *feel* my heart beating. It began racing. With it, my chest tightened. It got to the point I couldn't stand because I was having trouble breathing. It was as though someone was sitting right on top of my chest. So, naturally, I lay down. Hoping this would take care of whatever was happening, I did my best to relax. But this was far from over. It had just begun.

In the next instance, I felt a *very* sharp pain in the location of where my heart is. Immediately, my brain yells out, "Oh, please, no! I don't want to die alone."

Now, I know I am **not** alone, technically speaking, because God is with me. But in a physical sense, my brain was relating to the fact no one was around to help in any way. Pain shot through my left arm. Immediately after, cold sweats and hot flashes began ensuing back and forth. With them, I felt as though someone was literally stabbing me in the heart over and over again with an increasing amount of stabbing pains in my left arm, as well. The attack against my body was absolute insanity and there is no other way to put it.

I couldn't breathe at all. When I say it felt like someone was sitting on me, I am not kidding. I couldn't take a deep breath for any amount of money within the entire world, so to speak. My breathing became shallower with each passing second. With it, the cold sweats, hot flashes, and sharp pains steadily increased. I was dying...again! My phone was close and I couldn't even reach for it. I was having a massive heart attack and there was nothing I could do about it, except go along for the ride.

Unlike the incident when I drowned, this incident took more earthly time. Drowning is fast in comparison; yet, drowning is **still not** a great experience, either. As the seconds turned into minutes, my brain did something it did not have time to do before when I had previously drowned. When I drowned, I went from terrifying fear to seeing Jesus in the air. And it was so quick from one moment to the next that I didn't have a lot of time to ponder anything. But this time, things were a lot different.

Like when I drowned, my brain began cycling through every moment of my life. It did it so quickly, yet every moment was there; even moments I had consciously forgotten. After this, however, things were different in that I began thinking about those I love and how much I didn't want to say goodbye to them. I began weeping. Next, I thought about their grief when they would have to attend my funeral. I, too, entered into a state of grieving because of this. It was absolutely awful. But from the time my heart attack began until this point; no one part of the previous experience would compare against what I was about to go through.

My grief stopped in an instance. It was sudden. I couldn't see Jesus but I certainly could feel His presence all around me, through me, and upon me. The steady and sharp pains, shortness of breath, and my condition became more distant with each passing moment. In fact, in an instant, I no longer cared about dying. I did not ponder friends and family. I did not think about life's events. I only smiled within the presence of my God. This part of dying I knew well. I was familiar with **this** part. And I was ready.

Surprisingly to me, however, what I thought was coming next was **not at all** what happened. I felt Jesus take a step back from me. I don't know

how I know this but only that I could feel His presence decrease from around me, through me, and upon me. Moreover, I *knew* it was intentional.

In the very next instance, all the Love and Peace I felt from Jesus's presence was totally gone! I felt fear like I have never known it before. It was Death coming for me and Jesus had stepped back to allow its approach.

The first moment of this fear is incomprehensible within the realm of an explanation. It is the most fear you can ever imagine with a high exponential number of power associated with it. In other words, it is **total fear**.

I could not think of anything else in that moment but one word. It was a name; so, I recited it over and over again. "Jesus...Jesus...Jesus" is all I could say. I had no thoughts other than fear itself. There was no pondering, no images, and no thinking. There was only an existence inside of fear, as Death steadily approached — complete and total blackness within every sense of the term.

If this were not bad enough, every moment of my ensuing existence increased within this fear in an exponential way. In other words, the first moment of Death's approach was absolutely unexplainable in both power and presence. It is all I could feel, see (total blackness with no imagery around), and hear. But more than this, in each subsequent moment of my existence, this fear *actually* increased in both power and presence; exponentially.

Now, to help you gain a better understanding of what this was like, I want you to imagine the most terrifying experience of your entire life. Multiply this experience by a thousand. This is the ***first moment*** of fear as Death began its approach.

Even worse, each subsequent moment increased by a thousand times a thousand, and so on. That is, as it is when standing in the presence of God; if you take the exact opposite of this in terms of Death, then what you are left with is an indescribable situation of fear increasing within itself. It is all around you, bearing down upon your existence.

All I could think of were two things: that wonderful name in which I steadily recited and the next state of exponentially increased fear. Nothing else existed; no visions, no sight, no voices, no memories, and no recalls of friends or loved ones. There was only me and Death's approach, within the blackness of nothingness. Not even Jesus was there in the sense of me being able to feel His presence. As previously mentioned, I *felt* Him take a step back before this all began. And without God, there is no light but only blackness; for Jesus *is* the Light. I was utterly terrified beyond human understanding, and worse, each passing moment was more extreme than the last.

Then it happened. I had a **new** thought:

I knew **for a fact** the next moment of fear also meant that I would **scream for eternity**. I knew that I knew this was going to happen next. I cannot tell you how I knew, but only that I knew that the very next part of Death's approach meant that I would scream forever. This was an absolute certainty I did not question, whatsoever. I *knew for a fact* this was happening next.

But in the next moment, I was in the presence of God once again. Just as abruptly as the fear began, it was totally gone. Along with it, the darkness was gone. I could feel Jesus's Love and Peace all around me, through me, and upon me. I was not scared anymore; not even in the least. It was as though fear had never existed at all. All fear in relation to Death's approach was gone, *completely*.

1 Corinthians 15:55 "Where, O death, is your victory? Where O death, is your sting?"

At this moment, I knew **first-hand** what that verse **actually** meant. I had just lived through it, and it was terrifying; yet, so astoundingly beautiful at the same time. Well, at least, as a number 67 it was beautiful. I cannot imagine going through this as a number 66 (the lost). It would absolutely be the most terrible of experiences which leads to the most terrible of experiences. In thought, it is incomprehensible.

Unlike the time when I died during a drowning, I never saw Jesus. I felt His presence before Death's approach. I felt it again when the next moment of my existence should have been certain screaming, yet Death had no victory over me, praise God!

While being in the presence of God, I noticed some characteristics distinctly attributed to Him. I felt His love, compassion, peace, longsuffering nature, and every aspect of Him. All of these characteristics were somehow directed toward me, purposefully; and yet, I could feel another part of God's existence which was not directed at me.

I could **literally** feel the **potential** of God's wrath. I did not ponder it because we do not do such things when we are changed into our spiritual form. And although I was not, technically, in my spiritual form and separated from my earthly body, I was as close as you can probably get without doing so.

I felt His wonderful presence around me, through me, and upon me. All of this power equal in its intent. I felt the fullness of God and His love for me. The **power** of His presence is simply amazing to behold. At the same

time, however, I could feel the **potential** of His wrath. This is what it means to know the **fullness** of God. As saints, we feel His love and other like characteristics directed toward us. We can, also, feel the **potential** of His wrath which is **not** directed toward us.

Another thing I noticed, during this part of being in the presence of God, is that there was a familiarity to it all. Like that old child's game of matching cards, my brain matched the fear I had just experienced. I was not afraid but only that it was brought back to my memory like a learning lesson.

This was the ***exact same type*** of fear I had been through when I drowned. But when I drowned, I was young and the event was quick. At the time, I did not register any difference between the body's fear of dying and the fear of Death's approach.

But now, I could see. My eyes had been opened. I could see, as a child, I went through the same thing. But since it was my first experience with Death, and the fact it was so much quicker than the heart attack, I did not register any differences in the ***type of fear*** that had occurred. Not until now, that is.

In the presence of my Lord, I smiled with this understanding. A verse immediately came to mind:

Matthew 27:46 (NLT) "At about three o'clock, Jesus called out with a loud voice, 'Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani?' which means, 'My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?'"

I lay upon my bed, vaguely aware that my body was slowly recovering from the heart attack. Things, physically, were slowing down. At the same time, it was a vague understanding, as I was being taught by my Lord something new.

I felt total and utter Peace. I felt complete Love; perfect in every way. And I could also feel the **potential** of His wrath. I knew I wanted no part of it being directed at me, but this thinking is not in the sense we think while here on this earth. It is a different way of thinking.

In the state I was in, there were no questions about anything. It's as though I knew what I needed to know at all times about anything. I had no questions. I can't explain this beyond that minimizing statement. But it is the only way I know how to convey it to you.

After that last verse was recalled to my memory, I smiled within His comforting and all-powerful embrace. I thought of the cross. Normally, this brings me to tears of both sadness and joy. But this time, as I imagined my

Lord and Savior upon that cross dying, I felt such Love and Peace.

There were no tears but only Peace and Joy. Even now as I write this, my eyes water at the thought of Jesus hanging on that cross. What He did for all of us is beyond understanding and measure. God's Love is truly beyond artist measure. He created us and, most certainly, was *never* in a position where He *had* to die for us. But He did it, anyway.

Unlike now, however, I was not full of tears. I was not sad at all. I was at total peace. My mind envisioned Him upon the cross. I envisioned the Father taking a step back and turning away from His only begotten Son, as Jesus entered the final parts of dying. In addition to not looking upon sin, the Father *had* to pull away from His Son because Death could *not* approach without Him doing so.

God stepping away from Himself, so Death could approach. Under normal circumstances, I would be bawling uncontrollably from such a thought. But at this moment, I am at peace. I am full of understanding, as Jesus hands me something I did not see before.

Jesus was showing me when He cried out to the Father on that day, He could *feel* the Father moving away so Death could make its approach. He was showing me in His wonderful and glorious way that He also knew what it was like to sit alone within the presence of Death's approach.

And soon as I had this understanding in its fullness, the presence of the Lord decreased exponentially. I felt my body in its completeness once again. Immediately, I fell into tears as I understood what had just happened. I cried for quite a while; humbled by the Lord our God.

My heart had sporadic occurrences of fading pain. The sharp pains in my left arm had given way to the numbness of needles like that of it being asleep. My breathing returned to normal and I could breathe deeply once more.

I stood up to go wash myself off but had to lie back down. My legs were too weak to carry me. So, I laid there upon my bed for around 30 more minutes or so. As I did, I prayed and cried as would be usual for someone else in my situation.

The days that would follow, my heart would flutter. This lasted around three days. I was uncertain of why Jesus showed me all of this. And because of the fluttering in my heart for days afterward, I thought there might be a chance I was given enough time to write letters to friends and family. And so I did.

But then the fluttering stopped. It never returned again. I tore up the letters and continued on with my life. Now, I know why I went through that terrifying yet beautiful experience. It was so I could share this with all of you at this moment in time.

So, let us go back to God's makeup; He is All-powerful. When you are in His presence, you feel Him all around, within you, and upon you. When He speaks, **every** Word is **full of power**, and it too, is felt around you, within you, and upon you — all at once and with equal, controlled force.

He does **not** need some type of technology to do this. God **is** power. In fact, He is All-powerful. This means that God is God and **not** an alien. God creates aliens, as man calls them. And God created us, as well.

When God speaks, power occurs. This means God **truly** can speak something into existence when He creates. He does not need items to create with. He does not need other beings He has made, in order to create something else. We are **not** seeded by aliens. But **we are watched** by them. We are studied and observed.

Now, for those who say you were taken by aliens and tortured, you are misunderstanding the event. You could not move because of the power associated with them. Your screams in relation to this are because you could not move.

Secondly, they never cause pain. **They are benign**. Any statement to the contrary is a falsehood concerning them. In fact, the angel of the Lord spoke, "**superstitious accuracy**."

Now, that previous statement concerns part of the implementation of the One World Government, which we will get into a bit later. But it also relates to what I was told when speaking about aliens. Among my visitations, I did bring this up (concerning alien abduction and torture). And every single time I did, I received two words: "**superstitious belief**."

This can only mean one of two things: either abductions do not occur at all, or if they do, there is no pain involved. So, if abductions do happen, then the pain perceived is a falsehood in which the brain is creating within a memory recall.

That is, if your head is drilled and you are screaming because you cannot move, then the brain is going to fill in the blanks with an **assumption** of pain. As such, the memory recall now tells you that you were, also, in a lot of pain when you were not. The fear of not being able to move, the actuality of screaming as a result, and the sight of the drill have created the assumption. It is not that people are lying, but rather, their brain has lied to them within the memory recall; that is *if* abductions occur at all.

I know a few things as fact because I was told them directly in an audible way. With an angel of the Lord supervising everything, I know that I did **not** receive lies. Among these things I was told, one of them was, "**Sealed us**."

Now, I must take you back a bit and explain this. This was one of the times I was allowed to say, “Hi,” to the aliens in which I was listening in on, as it were. I say, “I don’t know if you aliens can hear me, but if you can, I want to apologize to you about this place. I know man can be vicious, cruel, and aggressive. You guys must have to evade constantly when you visit. I can’t imagine how awful man must look to you. I am sorry you must go through this. Man can be downright evil at times. We lust for power and destroy that which we do not understand.”

The above is paraphrased, but you get the general idea of what I was saying. In the midst of all of this, I hear, “**Sealed us → elbow turn → crashed.**”

Now, I have no idea what an elbow turn is but I am assuming it is some kind of flight maneuver. Instead of being startled, I nodded sadly.

I said, “Sealed you. I am sorry. I know how cruel man can be. They probably dissected...”

Before I could finish the sentence, the alien speaking said, “**Examine.**”

He said it in such a disconnected way; emotionally speaking. That is, I could tell he was not sad like me, at least not on the same emotional downpouring that I was experiencing about it. Furthermore, he was giving me important information.

The alien was telling me that ‘someone’ went to the crash site and then **sealed them** away. I assume this to be a government entity that did this to them. He also was telling me that they were **examined**, whatever that entails. I cringe at the thought of what men would do in such a situation.

My faith is unwavering. As such, I know that God created these aliens people are always talking about. I had been told outright that **real aliens are benign**. Also, I was told everything else discussed about them was nothing more than a **superstitious belief**.

One day, I was talking out loud and doing my normal speech of: “I am ready to write again (talking about the notebook I used to write what I hear down), and when you are ready, I am here,” and so on. And as I was going through this mini-speech of mine, I hear, “**Impossible.**”

My head slightly retreated. Anyone I can hear **should** be very aware of the situation. Not only that, but the word was broken up, drawn-out, and synthetic-sounding. So, I *knew* this to be of alien origin.

Naturally, I spoke up, “With God *all* things are possible.”

After this, the being’s voice became crystal clear, as though the usual change had been made that I did not understand. The being spoke about things in the environment. I am assuming he was talking about things he could see but it was nothing that was remotely close to my location. This alerted me to the fact I was being allowed to listen in on an activity of sorts, once again.

The being never addressed me directly, other than saying, “**Impossible.**”

The supervising angel of the Lord, however, did respond to me directly. He said, “**Alien visitation → Premium groups learning.**”

I nodded as I wrote this down. And oddly enough, the only thing my little brain could come up with was the word, “Cool.” Now, you might find this a bit funny, but I really had no questions about it all. In an instant, I understood exactly what was being said to me.

I was told that I was being allowed to listen in on an event not concerning me directly, *again*. I was also told there are “**Premium ‘groups’**” who are **learning**, and that somehow I was part of their learning process.

Now, here is the beauty in all of this. I love them. This is because I know my God created them. Also, I know they are not of a fallen species as humans are. They are benign as God intended them to be. Furthermore, God is allowing “**premium groups**” to come here and learn. Do you want to know what they are learning? I bet you do!

Earth is the only place in the universe where we exist. That is, man is fallen on this planet we reside in. We must decide for ourselves whether or not we will use the free will God gave us to love Him back or not. For those of us who accept Jesus Christ into our hearts, we become the number 67. Moreover, we do this in faith-believing. After we accept Him into our lives, we then begin our personal walk with Him on an individual level. Some are comfortable with emotionless prayers while others walk much closer. It is not God who decides how close our walk will be. It is us. God is always willing to walk as closely as we are willing to allow. Free will and our heart is the key to all of this.

In addition, we as humans, we are fallen. We also reside on the same planet that Satan and a third of the angels who followed him were cast down to. The reasoning behind this is that God **cannot** tempt. God can

only test. With Satan living here, God was able to make use of a bad situation. God is **All-knowing**. This means, when God thinks on any one single event, place, or person, He knows (in an instant) every possible scenario and outcome thereof concerning it. Those who place God into a box, they take away from this obvious truth concerning Him being all-knowing.

When He decided to make man, He knew what would occur if He placed man on the same planet as Satan. So, in essence, mankind lives here because God knew we would fall if placed on this planet with Satan and those demons. Furthermore, God had His entire plan set and ready before He ever created the universe as we know it. After all, **He** (Jesus) **pick universe.**” God had already decided He would come and lay down His life for those who would be willing to believe.

Our purpose of existence is to make the choice between Jesus or not. Additionally, we make this decision in the face of temptation. For those who do decide to accept Jesus, they also become part of the group which is tested by God on a frequent basis but is, also, testing through love-only. The last half of the Tribulation Era, on the other hand, is testing through wrath-only, but we’ll get into that later.

If we were on a planet separate from Satan and those demons, chances are we may have never fallen. This is because God can only **test** those in whom He loves. I am of the mindset that Satan and a third of Heaven that fell with him are the exception to the rule and not the rule itself. So, groups like the various races of aliens that come here, these are groups that are not fallen. They love the Father and are benign. But they are not all-knowing like God. After all, they are here **learning**. And if they were to fall away, so to speak, they would not be allowed to visit, anymore.

In addition to examining a fallen world, per se; their main focus is upon us. They are learning what it means for us to either accept Jesus or to refuse Him. They watch us pray to and worship Him, even though our eyes cannot see and our ears cannot hear. We do these things in faith-believing. For aliens, on the other hand, they can see and hear. So, they believe in God because He is an **obvious reality** to them.

We, on the other hand, must choose to first believe with our faith. And like me, many of us may go through experiences (**tests**) as the years pass by which solidifies this faith into an **obvious reality**.

Earlier, I spoke about what it was like to be in the presence of the Lord. For saints, as per my experience, there were no questions. Let’s say you look at a tree in that state. You will know everything about it in an instant; its purpose, what it does, its makeup and everything. Now, when I say you

know everything, I only mean that you know what you **need** to know about it, as this relates to God, you, and what you are looking at. That's the best way for me to describe the state we become after we go to be with the Lord forever.

For these **premium groups**, however, they are not at the state of ascension we will soon find ourselves in. That is, we will ascend above them on some level. What level that is I do not know, but only that I do know this to be true. With that being stated, these **premium groups** are, most definitely, far above our current state while we reside on this earth and within a fallen version of what we should be. In other words, these **premium groups** are indeed premium, to say the least.

Furthermore, they are here to learn what it means for a being to either love God or not. Moreover, we (fallen) make this decision and live out our days **while being tempted** — a concept not understood by a being which is not part of a planet with Satan on it, so to speak.

In essence, God is showing us off to other groups He has made. He allows them to view us and learn. Through us, they can see just how amazing God truly is, as this applies to what He has done for us — within the realm of sending His only begotten Son so that we may have everlasting life.

They watch as we give thanks to God for another day of breathing in safety. They observe as we humble ourselves before the Lord with bended knees in praise and worship. They **learn**. Within this, they also, see the evil of what men can be without Jesus reigning in our hearts above all. They watch as we murder and destroy one another. They listen, as we mock against our very Creator with lies of seeding and/or Darwinism. They see us twist and change the Word of God for our own selfish desires, eliminating portions of the Word to raise our popularity or to fill seats.

They gaze upon us, as we chase things of this world which are truly irrelevant to why we exist and our purpose. They see us lust after physical riches and then blatantly deny the very God who made those precious gems and stones. They watch...they learn.

Those of us who become the number 67 — only possible through the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ — we receive the Holy Ghost within us. Granted, it is not the same as the baptism of the Holy Ghost, but He does reside within us, nonetheless. And for those of you who have not yet received the baptism of the Holy Ghost, you are **seriously** missing out.

Beings of the other dimension see God when they see believers. Like the angel first said to me, “**You’re setting → God → legal scholar → 67.**”

They see God **within** us. We, however, we do not ‘see’ as they do. Nor, do we ‘hear’ as they do. In addition, every moment we live within these bodies, we are subject to receiving either a test from God or a form of temptation from the enemy. It is our **faith** that carries us through within our belief of Jesus and what He has done for us. Or, it is our **lack of faith** in which we turn away from God. Either choice we make, we are observed. Sometimes, within that observation, “**premium groups**” learn from us.

Now, back to when the alien said, “**Impossible.**”

I do not know how I know **the why** behind the statement, but only that I do. When considering this, my mind immediately came up with the fact that this “group” was not ready to understand my words as they did. Moreover, I believe they heard me in their own tongue.

This would be an amazing aspect of what it means to have the Holy Spirit within us. Although not verified directly, I do believe the Holy Ghost played Mediator between my words and theirs. Everything they said, I understood. Everything I spoke, they understood. In fact, I just took it for granted that everyone who spoke to me spoke English. Now, that I think heavily about that, it seems more plausible that the Holy Ghost was, indeed, mediating the entire time. It just didn’t occur to me until I heard the ‘surprise’ in that voice.

So, the word, “**Impossible,**” is a declaration of something that took them by surprise. This was also spoken while I was giving my whole ‘I am ready to write down stuff’ bit. And although this information is not exactly pertinent in terms of us, it is nice to see more aspects of God. In essence, our Loving God works within our lives in many, many ways.

So, although I do not have all of the answers that many of you may have been wanting, I do have these answers as outright facts:

- 1.) **Real aliens are benign** and are referred to as **premium groups**.
- 2.) There are **premium groups** who come here to **learn** about a fallen planet — within the rules set forth by God.
- 3.) When we go to be with Jesus, we ascend above them; that is, our **need to question** reduces **far below** their need to do so.
- 4.) Aliens **crashed** at one point while attempting to perform an **elbow turn**.
- 5.) Aliens have been **examined** and **sealed** away, somewhere.
- 6.) There are multiple species of aliens (**groups**) that visit earth.
- 7.) There are different jobs among them (i.e. scientists, explorers, and so forth).
- 8.) They are of God.

Angels are not biological in terms of the physical universe; whereas, premium groups are. Angels are eternal, and this is why those who revolted received an immediate eternal punishment to be carried out at the time appointed. Now, we as humans, we sometimes think; from the time Satan and a third of Heaven that fell with him were sentenced until the sentence is carried out, it is more than generous. But in terms of eternity, it is but a blink of an eye. That is, in terms of eternity, from the time they were sentenced until they are placed within the Lake of Fire is rather immediate.

Like the angel said, “**Soon → sin → fire.**”

Here, the angel is speaking of Judgment Day, which does not occur until *after* the thousand-year reign of Christ and *after* Satan has been loosed for another season. That is, in human terms, this is *not* soon. But within the eyes of an eternal being, it is *very* soon.

Angels, work for the Father — those not fallen away from Him. They test believers and help us to grow within the realm of our personal relationship with Jesus. They also fight on God’s behalf for our well-being against those things unseen to our physical eyes and ears. Some of us would be completely surprised by how much they do this. Furthermore, angels have many jobs such as messengers, defenders, prosecutors, police-type details, and so on.

Premium groups also work on behalf of the Father. But unlike angels, their work consists of exploring those things in which God has made. They watch, learn, and grow. Much like humans, they learn what it means to exist. We differ; however, in that we are tested and tempted, whereas they only understand testing. This is why God allows premium groups to come to earth, in order to learn and get an idea of what temptation means. In essence, God utilizes us to teach them. And when I say ‘come to the earth,’ I only mean they are allowed to traverse interdimensionally. More specifically, the idea they travel from point A to point B as humans do is an obsolete way of thinking.

In addition to these things, God is an obvious reality to them; whereas, for us, we must first *choose to believe* before our eyes and ears can be opened concerning those things of God. And like us, premium groups have many jobs such as exploration, scientists, and so on. But unlike us, however, their views are not tainted in Satan’s deceptions and lies. That is, they know for a fact we are not seeded by them, but rather, we are created by the Creator; just like they are created by God.

So, when people start saying that premium groups and angels are the same beings, they are *most definitely* wrong about this. And although

everything else I learned concerning both angels and premium groups I am not allowed to speak on, the difference between **premium groups** and angels are vast, as this applies to their makeup and their job assignments, as it were. Furthermore, one day **very** soon, if you are a child of God only achievable through His Son, Jesus Christ; then, you will know them, too. They are all friends, both angels and premium groups. And they all love the Lord our God with their entire being, just as we are supposed to.

Testing versus Temptation

Although they may appear to be the same thing, both testing and temptation are distinctly different. Testing is Holy like God is. Testing is a situation that places a possible event between us and God. Through that event, if we choose to love God, and therefore obey Him, then we pass the test, so to speak.

Temptation is not of God. It is unholy like Satan and his angels (demons). Temptation has one purpose: **to separate us from God**. It is a situation that places a possible event between us and Satan. And if we choose to resist temptation, then we have worked to solidify our walk with God, as this applies to those who love Jesus. If we succumb to it, then we have worked to follow Satan.

Let's look at a couple of examples:

In the Garden of Eden, God placed a single tree in the midst of the garden. He told Adam and Eve to **not** eat from it or they would **surely die**. This is a **test**. God did not entice them with anything; nor, did God place rows upon rows of this same tree throughout the garden. There was only one tree they were to not eat from among everything else. God simply told them of the consequences of disobedience, as He is Holy and cannot tolerate sin. His makeup forbids it. In a basic sense, God's inability to tolerate sin because He is Holy; is akin to us only being able to breathe in oxygen, and as such, we cannot tolerate breathing in space. Our makeup forbids it, just as God's makeup forbids Him to ever tolerating sin; for He **is** Holy.

Satan enters a snake. He uses the animal as a means to converse with Eve. This suggests animals within a perfect world do have the ability of speech in some form, or Eve was completely mesmerized by the snake's speech because she never heard it talk prior to this. Either way, Satan uses the snake that Eve seems to trust already, as a means to tempt her. In this

case, Satan told Eve if she would eat of the tree, she would become like God.

Now, both Eve and Adam decide to eat from the tree. Death is created as a byproduct of their disobedience since the Lord sentences them to die, just as He told them would happen if they eat from the tree. They failed the test.

Adam and Eve, also, succumbed to the devil's temptation. If we take a closer examination, we can see that Satan, indeed, enticed with something that would separate Adam and Eve from God — the promise of being like God. But as with all things from the enemy, this was a lie based on deception. The only part of them that became like God was the fact that they are now aware of good and evil, whereas before they only knew 'good'.

When God performs a test, it is a situation that brings us closer to Him. He is all-knowing, and therefore, only tests when we have adequate skills to pass it. For example, the story of Job tells us that Satan approaches the throne of God daily to accuse the believers. That is, once we belong to God, Satan must gain permission to do the horrible stuff to us that he sometimes does.

Of course with God, before Satan ever approaches concerning Job, God already knows (all-knowing) that nothing Satan can come up with can cause Job to turn away from Him. So, Satan approaches as he does, God agrees to allow Job to be stricken down with various negative situations, and Job resists the temptation to curse God with his lips. More importantly, it is Job's **heart** that remains true to God throughout the trial and tribulation he faces.

God tested Job. The test was that God wanted Job to **remain faithful in his heart** no matter what he faced. Satan tempted Job. He wanted Job to **turn away from God** within his heart. Job chose God over Satan and was greatly blessed afterward as a result.

In essence, a test is a situation that can bring us closer to God. It has a distinct characteristic of God's will in our lives. His will is that we remain faithful to Him within our hearts. Furthermore, His will is that we live forever with Him in Heaven. His tests are founded in Love and they work to help us grow within our personal walk with Him.

A temptation, on the other hand, has the distinct characteristic of Satan's will in our lives. His will is that we are separated from God and remain so. Furthermore, he works tirelessly to ensure we remain separated until we take our final breath on this earth and wake up in hell. Satan wants us to spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire with him. As such, the

devil's temptations are founded in hate.

So, to recap:

- 1.) **Testing** is of God. It does **not** entice. Its purpose is to check and see if we will remain faithful to God **within our hearts**. Tests help us to learn and grow within our personal walk with God.
- 2.) **Temptation** is of Satan. It **does** entice. Its purpose is to **separate** us from God.

Both temptation and testing can occur in a single event; yet, both are distinctly different.

Season of the Rapture & Tribulation

We are at the ***end of the season*** concerning the time when Jesus rescues us out of the time of testing reserved for those of this world. People call this approaching event of testing many different things, but for this purpose, I am calling that event the Rapture; more specifically, the bride of Christ is going to her new home. The time of testing reserved for those of this world; for this purpose, I am calling this the Tribulation Era, or Tribulation Period.

Now, that we have the semantics out of the way, let's begin:

- 1.) We already know God tests. There are many facets to God. Among these are Love, Longsuffering, Kindness, and etc. Also, God is Wrath.
- 2.) When God tests a believer, He does so with Love directed at them. He desires we remain faithful to Him within our hearts.
- 3.) When God tests those of this world in the Tribulation Period, on the other hand, His intent behind the testing does change.

In the coming days of the Tribulation Period, this is a time reserved for those of this world to be tested. It lasts for seven years. In the last half of this event, God directly pours out his wrath upon the earth and those on it. And if this isn't bad enough, Satan is given full-reign for that time, as well.

There are three distinct groups on the earth at this time:

- 1.) The first group of people is the 66's (lost).
- 2.) The second group of people is the 67's (saved) who are in a **temporary revolt**.
- 3.) The third group is those who are new in the Lord and are 67's, as a result. Additionally, this third group will include those who were once in temporary revolt (after the Rapture occurs) but are now rededicated to the Lord.

All of these groups will feel God's wrath upon their lives in the second half of the Tribulation Period. The testing intent is changed from Love to Wrath, as this applies to the world and its physically living occupants, or those having the number 600 attached to their name, such as **667** and **666**. After all, 600 means to occupy the earth.

In other words, unlike Job, Adam, and Eve, there will be **no peace in the heart** (for the first two groups) to help bring comfort while they endure until the test is over. The last group will still be afforded the Holy Spirit **within** them. But around them, within the physical world, the Holy Ghost will step out of the way completely; in order for Satan to utilize the Antichrist to declare himself as the Son of God.

Like I have stated, we are viewable in our standing with God to those of the other dimension. Those considered to be of the **accepted** after the Rapture occurs, these people will stand out like massive light beacons in a world reigned by Satan.

Everyone left here will live in total fear of one day to the next. After all, Satan reigns, as well; claiming to be Jesus and fulfilling an Islamic verse in the middle of the Tribulation Period. And according to the angel of the Lord, during this time, the **parade** will be **disabled**. There will, however, be a brief time when people rejoice; believing everything is okay. After all, they will believe the Son of God has come to rescue them.

During the final years of the Tribulation Era, the Holy Ghost is no longer present upon the earth, in terms of holding back Satan. God, also, does **not** pour out His wrath upon Himself. Any sort of thinking which speaks to the contrary is nothing more than noise we should all resist.

Furthermore, the Holy Ghost's job at this point is to be the action portion of God's wrath. And no, the Holy Ghost is **not** going to take action against Himself, in terms of God's wrath. In other words, not **one** part of the bride of Christ is left upon the earth during this time. Only those who are in a **temporary revolt state** are left here; along with the lost, as this applies to the Rapture, itself. Of course, a new group emerges after the fact; consisting of new believers and those in once temporary revolt status who

repent and return.

In the last portion of the Tribulation Period, in terms of the Holy Ghost and His interaction *upon* this earth and *upon* the people thereof, there will be no comfort, peace, or rest — only wrath from God and fear from Satan. To say it is a bad situation is an understatement by lightyears. It is a time truly beyond comprehension. Anyone who takes on the physical mark of the beast in this time will be **permanently revolted**. There is **no chance** they can be redeemed.

An angel speaks, “...too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.”

Now, if this does not cause your skin to crawl, I don't know what will. Furthermore, concerning the 67's who are in *temporary revolt* and see the moment of the Rapture, an angel of the Lord speaks, “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**”

This is, indeed, **tragic**. There will be some left behind who may even be considered to be of the elect; but yet, on some level they are revolting against God within their heart. As such, God sees their heart as **Canaanite**. They will see the coming days of tribulation after the bride of Jesus has been taken to her new home. Furthermore, they will be very **surprised**.

At the big moment of when Jesus calls His bride home, an angel of the Lord says, “**No cars going.**” This could mean a gridlock of sorts, or a total blackout to help lower the overall potential death-rate. Either way, we are told that no cars will be moving after the Rapture occurs.

What will be moving is the quickness of panic around the world. Murder and theft will skyrocket within an hour's time. Souls by the thousands will plummet into the Place of the Dead (Hades), as a result of this panic. Nations will argue over who should lead the world. This will happen until “**democracy falls,**” as the angel of the Lord puts it.

3.5 years into the Tribulation Era, every nation will have already agreed on their one leader to represent the world. This leader, at the 3.5-year mark of the Tribulation Period, will claim to be the Son of God, Jesus Christ. This will fulfill an Islamic verse which basically states:

Paraphrased: “Jesus never died on the cross. He only ascended. He will return to the earth to finish His work until He reaches 40 years of age.”

This *should* place the beast, who claims to be the Son of God, somewhere around 36-37 years old at the mid-way point of the Tribulation Era, but this is not a guaranteed age; only an assumption. The Holy Bible

tells us that "...even the very elect will be deceived..." by the lies set forth from the false prophet and the beast.

Let's stop here for a second and evaluate this situation from the eyes of my friend, the witch (hopefully, he has repented and returned to the Lord). For this scenario, we are assuming he is still a witch and still remains in a **temporary revolt** within his heart.

He, obviously, knows the Word of God on some level. We are going to say he is, indeed, one of the very elect. His brain is going to recall the scriptures involving the Rapture. But his heart also revolts against the notion of Jesus Christ as the Son of God.

Now, if he 'sees' Jesus, he might change his tune about all of that. The truth, however, is that he is viewing the beast who claims to be Jesus. To become convinced that the "Jesus" he is looking at is the Son of God, he only needs to hear a few lies. Then, like billions will do, he will take the mark of the beast eagerly.

What are the lies?

Well, for starters, the first lie told will be about the Rapture, itself. An angel of the Lord spoke and said, "...**superstitious accuracy** → **sad feel** → **too late to ask Him** → **key** → **betray after deceit** → **soon** → **sin** → **fire**."

This *superstitious accuracy* is in relation to lies concerning **premium groups**. In other words, instead of the world believing the bride of Christ has been taken to her new home, they will choose to believe **premium groups** have committed a mass abduction.

To support this theory, they will have **false accuracies** which appear to be the truth. One of these lies will come from the lips of those who are in **temporary revolt** status. They will say things like, "I am saved but I am still here," and "I am a believer. It isn't possible this event is the Rapture."

Another lie will be found in terms of governments and authorities telling people they have **confirmed cases** of people who are **not** believers who are also missing. These are people who may be killed during the early days of unbridled panic and their bodies are never found. Likewise, these people may have recognized the truth in what is happening and enter into hiding. But one thing is for certain, the reason for missing non-believers is **not** because they went with the rest of the bride of Jesus. They are all on the earth, somewhere — one way or another; unless of course, they accepted Jesus previously and told no one about it.

Another lie that will be told is that the government has '**proof**' of an alien's existence. Their **accuracy** will be a proof-showing they have on hand. Like those in one of the **premium groups** stated: "**Sealed us**," after

they crashed from a mistake while performing an “**elbow turn.**”

So, the government in question will have physical proof of their existence. What the government in question will **not** say, however, is that **real aliens are benign**. Instead, they will tell the world they have had multiple encounters with aggressive beings. They may even tell people they shot down the ship in which they are showing real wreckage of. But these are all lies, in order to sell the notion of a one-world government which ushers in the implementation of the mark of the beast — a tracking chip to ‘save lives.’

So, my friend the witch, he is aware that Jesus was born into the flesh. He does not, however, believe Jesus is the Son of God. But when the beast declares himself as such, thereby fulfilling an Islamic verse, he might see this as a miraculous event; telling himself that he *knew something was wrong* with the Bible-version of Jesus. As such, he *now knows why*. Furthermore, he may very well buy into every lie told concerning the **superstitious accuracy**, as well. After all, from his eyes, it all makes complete and total sense. As such, even the very elect will be deceived.

At the time of this writing, obviously, the bride of Christ is not gone yet. We are, however, at the **end of the season** involving our departure. For years, people have said Jesus could call us home any minute. And although this was true, it is more so now. Years ago, we were in the middle of the season, as it were. Today, however, we are its end. The time is very, very short.

As the Holy Ghost’s presence continually withdraws from the job of holding back Satan, so will the power of evil steadily increase. Now, this ‘removal’, as it were, has been so subtle few people have even taken notice. For believers, we do not notice this ‘removal’ because we have the Holy Ghost within us — who abides in us, forever. But we only need to take a step back and look at the world around us to see the evidence I speak of.

Furthermore, if God had chosen to remove the Holy Ghost from holding back Satan all at once, this differential in power would have been so great that even the lowliest of the elect could see through Satan’s lies; that is, *something* would seem way off from the explanations given versus the reality of the obvious power shift within the world.

But this is not what happens. Even the very elect are deceived. This is because the ‘world’ cannot feel the subtle power shift that has been occurring for many, many years now. With this power shift, the brokenness of the world becomes more and more transparent. Earthquakes, floods, famines, disease, pestilence, and general mayhem steadily increase. In addition to the frequency of these events, the magnitude of these events, also, increases.

But the world, itself, is not the only affected items on the list, per se. Animals and people, also, are reflecting the power shift. For animals, there are stranger and stranger events taking place with more and more frequency. Events like chickens, turkeys, and entire herds turning circles in a clockwise motion, and mothers abandoning their young, are among the strange things which are steadily increasing without solid, scientific understanding. Animal deaths, also, are on a steady rise. They are doing so individually, but more alarmingly, the **mass animal deaths** are steadily increasing, as well.

Scientists are contributing the phenomenon to a change in the electromagnetic field of the planet. They say it is tilting because of a change in the earth's mass. And while this may be true to some extent, they are missing the **primary reason** for the electromagnetic shift.

For years now, ghost hunting groups utilize electromagnetic detection instruments as a means to communicate with those in the Place of the Dead (lost souls and demons). In one form or another, they must utilize electromagnetic detection or sweeping radio frequencies to engage and talk to these entities. As such, we *know for a fact* that demons and lost souls have the ability to interact with these fields and frequencies, as it were.

Now, since the Holy Ghost's presence is reducing — within the world and not within believers — then the enemy's presence is increasing. This includes an increase in the fluctuation of electromagnetic energy. As such, animals turning circles and mass animal deaths relating to electromagnetic field interruptions are going to occur. Moreover, things are about to get much worse than this, and very quickly.

For people, there are many we watch in the news and can only shake our heads with disbelief. That is, we are seeing a growing number of people who seem to be losing their logical sense, so to speak. What seems logical to them today would have sounded completely absurd to them years ago. Moreover, they cannot and/or will not admit their 'today-logic' is completely insane from what it would have been only a few years ago.

Among this absurdity, we find hate and intolerance growing to astronomical levels; especially against the Jews. Even in America, it is becoming popular to hate them. This hatred, as it were, is **actually** another solid piece of evidence the power of Satan is on the rise; whereas, the presence of the Holy Ghost in terms of the world is steadily decreasing. After all, these people only hate the Jews because Satan does. They may not want to believe and admit this truth, but it is **why** they desire to hate Jews.

God is All-powerful. Satan can **never** utilize his authority and power in the presence of God. The very makeup of God prevents this. That is why

there was only **one** war in Heaven when Satan was cast to the earth. Since then, Satan has **never** been able to return for a second round, so to speak. This is **not** because Satan wouldn't like to do so, but instead, it is because he can't utilize his power in this way while in the presence of God.

Likewise, the Holy Ghost is a part of God. Much like God does when Death needs to approach, He must step away in order for the world to give birth to the Tribulation Period; especially so at the 3.5-year mark. Satan can **never** rise to power without the removal of the Holy Ghost's job of maintaining balance on the earth. In other words, we are at the days when this earth is about to become **completely evil**.

And although the removal of the Holy Ghost from His job type has been **very subtle** for many, many years now; this removal is now jumping by leaps and bounds from one day to the next. In other words, the rate at which the power is shifting over to Satan's hands is astronomically increasing each day. This also means we are at the **end of the season** for the Rapture.

Faster than you can think of a single word, the bride of Christ will be taken out of here; away from the time which is made for **those of this world**. This time of 'testing' is God testing with the intent of His wrath; at least, at the last portion of the Tribulation Period. You can take my word for it, you do **not** want to understand this in the fullness of what this means. In my experience, I could only feel the 'potential' of His wrath while He was directing Love around me, through me, and upon me; and I wanted **no part** of the 'potential' wrath I could feel.

In essence, I could **not** feel His wrath at all. I only felt love, peace, and comfort. But I could feel the 'potential' of His wrath. And **that** my dear friends, was close enough for me to understand I wanted no part of whatever **that** was. And I promise you, none of you do, either.

For those left behind at the moment when Jesus calls His bride home, they must run and hide. Above all things, these people need to accept Jesus Christ — the real One — and then do their best to evade and survive.

They must first believe Jesus was born to a virgin named Mary, by the power of the Holy Ghost. They must also believe He laid down His life so their sins could be forgiven. He, then, arose from the grave three days later. And importantly, they must believe that the *Jesus* they are seeing during the Tribulation Era is **not** the **real Jesus**.

As such, they can **never** take the mark of the beast; doing so means there can be **no forgiveness**. And lastly, as long as someone has accepted the real Jesus into their hearts, then if caught, they will be forced to death. And they must accept this with a heart for Jesus. We also know these as martyrs. And like the bride who is already gone, these become like her and

are now of the **accepted**. They **will see** the Kingdom of Heaven.

And the angel of the Lord spoke: “**Festival secrets revealed → never → resist noise...**”

Here, the angel of the Lord is telling us the bride of Christ will **never** know the **festival secrets**. This is the 3.5-year mark of the seven-year tribulation era. The reason the bride of Jesus will **never** know of these things is that she is already gone when this Antichrist is **revealed**. Furthermore, the angel of the Lord warns us concerning those who preach and teach against this notion. He says, “**Resist noise.**”

He is telling us we need to remain steadfast in understanding that we will **never** see these events unfold. In layman’s terms, the bride of Jesus is raptured (rescued) out before then. Additionally, we are to **resist** any **noise** that speaks to the contrary.

The days of going to college, raising a family, and then retiring to our nice little piece of land somewhere are **totally over**. Those days are gone. When I say we are at the **end of the season**, I mean that in all of its fullness. Now, with that being said, I am **not** telling people to stop their lives and go sit in a field somewhere until He calls us home. Instead, you **need to continue your lives** as usual with one **huge** difference:

- 1.) Tell **everyone** you know about the love of Jesus and what He has done for you.
- 2.) Do not be ashamed to do so.
- 3.) Do your part to help bring the lost to the Lord, and do so with an attitude of **urgency**.
- 4.) Furthermore, help those who are in **temporary revolt**. If they will not listen to your words, get down on your knees and pray that God lights a fire within their hearts.

The time for years and years passing us by is now over. We, the bride of Jesus, stand in the dressing room receiving the final adornments. We are staring at the doorway leading out to the aisle. Moreover, the door is standing wide open and we can hear the wedding song playing.

Minimizing the Tribulation Period and False Teachings about the Timing of the Rapture

There is a deception which is extremely dangerous and coursing through the church, today. It is the belief that the Tribulation Period isn’t going to

be **that** bad, so to speak. Their reason for saying this is because of misinterpretations of the Word of God. As such, they hold onto the belief that the bride of Jesus will see either part of the Tribulation era or all of it. And because they believe in this way, they must now minimize the horrors of the Tribulation Period, in order to justify the bride being a part of this time-frame. After all, how could God hurt His bride like this? But He doesn't. She isn't here to witness it, whatsoever.

One of the first things these people misinterpret is the portion of the Word of God which says it will be as the days of Noah. They then go on to compare the way it was for the world's people back then to the way it will be in the times of the Tribulation Period. That is, they say it won't be **that** bad because it wasn't **that** bad for those people.

Well, besides the fact that everyone we are told about in the story of Noah, as this applies to the 'world', **dies**, I suppose it wasn't **that** bad. People were oblivious to the notion of the flood coming and thought Noah was off of his rocker for building a massive ark. I mean, from the worldview at the time, they didn't even understand the concept of what it means for the rain to pour from the sky. Water sprouted from the ground back then. There was no concept of rain until the flood occurred. So, in essence, Noah appeared as nutty as a walnut tree. As such, the world laughed and mocked at him while he steadily built the ark God told him to build. He chose to obey God, regardless of what others around him thought about it because he loved God.

The worldview back then was that Noah was a nutcase and he was wasting his time preparing for an event which is seemingly impossible. But it was possible, and Noah and his family were rescued because they obeyed God and built the ark as instructed.

And when the rains came, the people of the world realized they were wrong, but then it was **too late to ask Him** (God) for forgiveness. As the waters began to rise, they began weeping and gnashing their teeth. They witnessed their homes collapse against the rising waters. The structures they had built for protection and sanctuary were swept away, completely destroyed.

The world watched as animals, flowers, bushes, and trees fell before the mighty hand of God. And for the few who were left that made it to high ground, they stood witness to their brothers and sisters, and their children, mothers and fathers, and everyone they ever knew, as they all died before their very eyes. And then, they too were swept away into the waters with screams of their torment, on their way to hell.

So, I suppose it wasn't **that** bad.

But the verses spoken of actually say, “But as the days of Noe [pronounced as Noah] were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were **before the flood** they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.” (Matthew 24: 37-39 KJV).

First of all, this verse is talking about the Rapture and **not** the Second Coming. The Second Coming is when Jesus returns **with His bride** at the battle of Armageddon, and at the end of the Tribulation Period.

The Rapture is an event in which no man knows the day or the hour. The Second Coming, however, is an event that we can count down to the day from the first day the Tribulation Period begins. That is, the Second Coming of Christ is known to the day, once the Tribulation Period begins, as it is marked with the signing of a seven-year peace treaty. Furthermore, this verse we can plainly see that Jesus is telling us about the days **before the flood**. The Rapture and the Second Coming are two entirely different events.

The coming of Jesus, as is in this particular scripture, is talking about the Rapture. After all, Jesus states, “...And knew not (those of the world) until the flood came, and took them all away, so shall the coming of the Son of man shall be.” Jesus is explicitly recalling **the days up to the point** until the flood begins. If Jesus, however, would have been talking about the Second Coming, He would have discussed the terrors of the days within the flood, itself. But He does not do that. Instead, He discusses the days up to the point of the flood, which is akin to the Rapture.

Secondly, just as it was in the days of Noah, people will mock against those who believe Jesus is calling His bride home. They will go about their business, as usual, refusing to repent and refusing the idea of what Jesus Christ, the Son of God did for us all when He laid down His life for us.

Finally, as was in the days of Noah when the rains began, after the Rapture occurs, the world will come to realize they were wrong. Some will come to this belief as the beginning of the Tribulation Period takes hold. Others will come to this belief during the seven years of its length. And the rest will come to this belief as the Second Coming of Christ occurs when He returns with His bride. But **everyone**, at some point, will come to believe they were wrong about their lives, and how they chose to live without the **real** Jesus Christ within their hearts.

Another deception within the church is the misinterpretation of the timing of the Rapture. There are those who believe the 67's found worthy as the bride of Christ will see the first half of the Tribulation Period. Their

reasoning is that the Holy Ghost steps aside as holding back the Antichrist. And since Jesus says He has sent the Holy Ghost to abide in us forever, we must, therefore, be removed with the Holy Ghost; at least, at the 3.5-year mark.

The second group of those deceived believes the bride of Jesus will see all of the Tribulation Period. Their reasoning is related to the fact that the book of Revelation speaks of saints who are present during the time of testing for those of this world. Furthermore, they recite the book of Daniel to further this backing in relation to when Daniel is told the people of God need to hold on to their faith and persevere until the end.

And although both sides present great arguments, they are founded in misinterpretations of the Word of God. But this is what happens when people are led by the flesh and not of the Spirit. As such, they can see no wrong in their ‘man-minded’ interpretations.

When we take a closer look at the verses pertaining to ‘...as in the days of Noah...,’ we realize some key aspects of what occurred. On the day the rains **first** began, Noah was sealed up into the ark. We see this in Genesis 7. Noah’s family did **not** go through **half of the flood** without being inside of the ark. Noah’s family did **not** go through **the entire flood** without being inside of the ark.

The Rapture, as in relation to ‘...as in the days of Noah...’ is easy to interpret when we take the time out to break it down to its most basic of parts, such as the ark, the rain, the world, the accepted, God, and Satan. Basically, as with **all** scriptures, we examine the **story as a whole**, God in relation to that story, man in relation to that story, and Satan in relation to that story. These four concepts, however basic, can be applied to **every single scripture** in the Word of God. And when we take the time to do this, it is much easier for us to be led by the Holy Ghost. In addition, if we find a contradiction between two or more of these parts, then we *know for a fact* we do **not** have the correct answer, as this applies to God’s understanding. As such, when we **choose** to accept a contradiction, then we are settling for man’s understanding or ‘man-minded’ interpretations.

So, utilizing these basic concepts, let’s take a closer look at the story of Noah:

- 1.) The **story as a whole** is about a time when God separates those approved from those who are lost (not approved). It is a story about both redemption and judgment.
- 2.) The ark represents the **means** in which God rescues the approved.

- 3.) The first rain, which leads to flooding waters, represents the **means** in which God handles those not approved.
- 4.) God, in relation to this story, is showing us the differences of what **must** occur to those who either choose to love Him or choose to reject Him. And the reason there are two groups — one which is rescued and one which falls under judgment — is because one group (Noah) loves God, and therefore, does **their** best to live for Him; whereas, the other group (world) chooses to mock and ridicule God within the way they choose to not keep Him first within their lives. That is, the second group chooses to turn away from the very One who has made them. And because God **is** Holy, those who choose to not do **their** best within their hearts concerning Him; these people cannot be accepted in His eyes. It isn't possible. God is not capable of changing Himself; for He is the **same** yesterday, today, and forever.

So, since God **is** Holy; our hearts must reflect Him above all else with sincerity. Remember, Noah is not perfect. He doesn't even have the advantage we have with his sin being covered by the Blood of the Lamb since Jesus has not come into the world, as of that moment in time. God is not judging him on sin directly. He is judging him on where Noah keeps God within his heart; that is, the heart's intent between Noah and what God means to him is the reason he is of the approved.

When Noah does things for the Lord during his life, his heart's intent is pure concerning *why* he does them. When Noah falls asleep at night and considers God, his heart's intent is pure of *why* he contemplates God. And when Noah builds on the ark when it makes no 'man-minded' sense, he does so with faith-believing; knowing His God loves Him. That is, he does it **because** he sincerely loves the Lord with all of his being and the Lord has asked him to do it.

Noah doesn't **need** full comprehension to build it; that is, Noah's intent within his heart concerning God is pure, and as such, Noah would have built the ark without knowing anything else other than God's desire for him to do so. But because our God is so loving and amazing, God does share with Noah of why the ark needs to be built.

- 5.) Man in relation to the story is about the heart's intent concerning

him and God. It isn't complicated. Does man **choose** to love God with a sincere heart, or does man **choose** to reject God and who He is (i.e. God is Holy, and etc.).

- 6.) Satan in relation to this story is his desire to **keep man away** from God or to get man to **turn away** from God. We can see, like today, back then he was utilizing the party life, the embracing of sinful lifestyles, and so forth to accomplish these things. We can also see Satan utilizes deception and lies within the hearts of men concerning Noah's belief and actions concerning God. In other words, the 'world' *thought* Noah was as nutty as a walnut tree, so to speak. The reason they thought this was in direct relation to the rejection of God within their own hearts. As such, they could only see the devil's temptations, lies, and deceits as being the whole truth of their existence. Also, the devil utilized the lips of those around Noah to ridicule and mock him; desiring the off-chance Noah would turn away from God.
- 7.) Finally, the time-frame of when God chooses to rescue Noah is at the ***beginning of the flood***; not the middle and not the end.

Now, let's apply this story to the Rapture, as per the statement, "...as in the days of Noe [pronounced as Noah]..."

- 1.) Today, we have a distinct advantage of our sin being covered by the Blood of the Lamb. Because of this, we have a distinct advantage over Noah to stand righteous before God, as this pertains to sin. Those who choose to believe in Jesus will ***not perish*** but have everlasting life. Jesus, also says, "If you love me, then why don't you obey me?" Like the days of Noah, those who accept Jesus as personal Lord and Savior must also obey Him with a sincere heart to the best of ***their*** ability. That is, we all have our own individual walk with Jesus.

As such, those who have accepted Jesus ***and*** turn away from sin to the best of ***their*** ability; they become and remain 67, forever. These are like the church of Philadelphia in the book of Revelation and are of the ***accepted***. These people we can consider to be Noah, as this relates to the story, per se.

- 2.) The ark, which is the **means** of rescue in Noah's story, is akin to the Rapture in our current time.
- 3.) The rain, which is the **means** of judgment in Noah's story, is akin to the Tribulation Period in our forthcoming and near future. This is a time of testing **reserved for those of this world**.
- 4.) God, in the story of the Rapture, is Jesus Christ, the Bridegroom of the saints. Jesus calls his bride home.
- 5.) Man, in the story of the Rapture, is in direct relation to where they stand with Jesus at the moment He calls His bride home. Man's number is either a 0.666 or a 0.667, with Jesus being the all-encompassing factor (1000) of where they stand with Him. As such, man is either 666 or 667.

Remember:

- a.) 66 = the lost.
 - b.) 67 = the saved.
 - c.) 600 = occupy of earth.
 - d.) 666 = the lost who occupy the earth.
 - e.) 667 = the saved who occupy the earth.
 - f.) 67's unaccepted = the saved who have **turned away** within their heart; placing sin **above** God.
- 6.) Satan, in the story of the Rapture, is the same as it was in the days of Noah. His desire is that no one believes the Rapture is going to occur. He works to keep man from ever turning to Jesus in the first place. Also, he works to get man to **turn away** from Jesus once they are saved. So, as per his usual game plan, he utilizes temptations, lies, and deceit.
 - 7.) Finally, the time-frame of the Rapture, as was in the days of Noah, marks the early beginnings of the Tribulation Period. In the days of Noah, the first rain marked the first day Noah enters the ark, and the first day of the forty days to follow. But with the Rapture, it will usher in the Tribulation Period, as the

world will believe there has been a mass abduction by **premium groups**. As such, a seven-year peace treaty will quickly follow to ensure worldwide peace under the circumstances. It is this signing of the peace treaty in which the seven-year Tribulation Period begins.

The saints spoken of in the book of Revelation as going *through* the Tribulation Period; these are new believers and those who are returning believers. There will be those among us who are left behind because they have *turned away* from Jesus within their hearts. They are in a *temporary revolt* as long as they yet live and breathe within their physical body. As such, they can “repent and return” to the way they first loved Jesus; even after they miss the Rapture. This is another perfect example of just how merciful our God truly is. Those who have turned away are given another chance to get it right. But *anyone* who chooses to accept the mark of the beast, they will be *permanently marked* with the number 66 within their forehead — a spiritual mark placed by God that only those of the spiritual dimension can see. As such, those who accept the tracking chip to “save their own lives” will not be able to ask Jesus for forgiveness.

As the angel of the Lord pointed out, “...too late to ask Him...” This applies to those who accept the mark of the beast. And also, those who understand they have missed the Rapture, they cannot ask Jesus to rescue them from the Tribulation Period to come; for it is too late to be rescued after Jesus calls His bride home. As such, there will be weeping and mourning, just as in the days of Noah during the flood.

Jesus does *not* desire for any of His bride to go through this time of testing reserved for those of this world. This is *why* He explicitly pleads with those who have turned away to “repent and return” to the way they first loved Him. He desires to *rescue* (call them home) them. But until they do so, He can’t. And if they wait until after the Rapture occurs, it will be too late to be rescued. At that point, for those who are new to Jesus and those who return to Him, they all *must endure until the end*, as spoken of by Daniel the prophet. And as Jesus plainly stated concerning the time of testing those of this world, “For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be” (Matthew 24:21 KJV).

In layman’s terms, the Tribulation Period is *far worse* than the days of Noah.

Place of the Dead & the Lake of Fire

Jude 1:23 (NLT) “...And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.”

The previous passage of scripture is in relation to how we are to act as believers in Christ. This ‘saving with fear,’ as it were, has a direct correlation with the Love of God. In other words, some people will respond to compassion and love; whereas, others will not because their love is cold and they do not want to hear about the *emotion* of love.

So, instead, we are to teach the **whole** Word of God while remaining in the Spirit of Love as Christ loves the church; therefore, we teach about all aspects and characteristics of God. And as previously discussed, we teach the **entire** story of the cross within Love.

One of the characteristics of God is Wrath. It is **not** a popular characteristic that believers want to discuss. And if the truth is known, it may even be something many avoid, altogether — all to the evil delight of Satan, nonetheless. After all, silence in the church is one of the devil’s weapons and he utilizes it well.

But this agreement to follow the desire of Satan is a terrible practice among believers who teach and preach the Word of God. And just like the context in which that verse is written, some people may **need** to hear about the Place of the Dead (Hades) and the forthcoming Lake of Fire. Avoiding this topic will not change the reality of the Truth concerning these things, but it can surely hinder the number of souls reached by only teaching about one side of God and only one portion of the cross.

With that being stated, just like when we teach about the Love of God;

we also need to **remain in love** while teaching about the Wrath of God. Not doing so may cause irrevocable damage to a person who is on the teetering stage of accepting God, in the first place. So, as always, we must teach the **whole** Word of God while **remaining** within the Love of Jesus Christ.

When I had a heart attack, if you remember, I told you about what it was like concerning Jesus. Let us recap:

- 1.) The presence of God was with me **prior** to the stage of Death's approach.
- 2.) Jesus steps away, just enough to allow Death's approach. When He does, all peace, love, comfort, and joy are gone. Only one emotion and one **thought** exist within my entire being. **Fear** is the emotion and the one thought is the name of Jesus, which I recite over and over again.
- 3.) During Death's approach, the first moment is beyond human comprehension. It is paralyzing and the most fear you can ever imagine. It is somewhere in the area of:

Most Fear Imaginable x 10 = Beyond Human Comprehension.

After that first moment, each subsequent moment becomes astronomically higher in what it means to be afraid. In other words, the first moment is beyond human comprehension. So, each subsequent moment feels like:

Beyond Human Comprehension x 10 = Reality of Incomprehensible Fear Intensifies.

A time comes when you know **for a fact** the next 'moment of fear' is going to change everything about your situation. This change is the **absolute understanding** that you will be screaming for eternity. There is no other thought than the knowledge of understanding the 'next moment' concerns you screaming, **forever**. It's not a game. It's not a myth. In this moment, there is absoluteness within this understanding.

As being 67, when the 'next moment' arrives, I am back in the presence of God. Instead of screaming, I feel only Love, Compassion, Longsuffering, Kindness, and etc.; all of the characteristics and aspects of God I can feel directed **at** me. These I feel around me, through me, and upon me. I, also, feel the **potential** of God's wrath but not the wrath itself.

I had this same experience when I drowned as a little boy at thirteen years old. But since the drowning was so violent and quick, I did not register a change in the **type of fear** I was living through. Furthermore, not until Jesus showed me this through the means of a heart attack, did I even know I had been through it before. In other words, we all go through this on some level when we leave the body. But for some, the process is so quick we do not have time to register what is happening.

I remember during the heart attack as Death made its approach, I recited the name of Jesus over and over like a robot in panic-mode. I couldn't feel Jesus **at all**. I did, however, feel Him prior to this, and as such, I could feel Him remove His presence.

Since I did not understand **why** Jesus had removed His presence at the time, I was absolutely terrified on top of being terrified. So, the amount of fear I experienced in each moment was stacked with a panic-fear of lack of understanding concerning why Jesus removed His presence. In essence, my lack of understanding through the event made the event that much more terrible. I didn't understand I was within a **learning lesson**.

Jesus did not *actually* leave me. He was there the entire time. I just couldn't **feel** His presence. He withdrew His presence enough to allow Death's approach, but He **never** left me. When the time came I *knew for a fact* that I would scream forever within the 'next moment,' something strange occurred inside of me. I did not question **why** I would be screaming forever. In other words, I **knew** that I deserved it. Of course, in the next instance and as a child of God, I did not scream, forever. Instead, I was back in the presence of the Lord and in His loving embrace. Death had lost its victory over me.

The victory I speak of is the punishment of the Lake of Fire. This body, when it dies, is handed over to Death; so, the body can return to the dust and ashes from which it was made. In this process, however, Death must make a claim over the soul, as well. Remember, we are made of three parts. The 'earthly body' **cannot** spend an eternity in the Lake of Fire without being changed, which *does* happen on Judgment Day. The dead rise for Judgment Day.

The soul, however, can be tormented and burned until then. In fact, the soul by itself has a spiritual version of flesh, bones, and the whole-nine-yards. Moreover, it is the 'soul' which understands the next moment of Death's approach means certain screaming. Without Jesus to cover our sin, the soul has *already been sentenced* to the Lake of Fire.

Now, the Lake of Fire is a judgment which occurs *after* the thousand-

year reign of Christ and *after* Satan has been loosed for another season, in order to tempt those who have not known temptation before. In fact, the only souls in the Lake of Fire, prior to Judgment Day, are both the false prophet and the Antichrist. These are thrown in after the battle of Armageddon and at the end of the Tribulation Period.

Before Death and Hades (Place of the Dead and every soul in it) is cast into the Lake of Fire, however, those previous things must occur, first. As such, until then, the lost enter into the Place of the Dead to await the Day of Judgment, which is a day that rejoins the soul with the earthly body that is changed to handle the spiritual dimension. After which, every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess that Jesus Christ is Lord. Those who are 66 on this day will be cast into the eternal Lake of Fire when that time appointed arrives. Those who are 67 will live forever with God.

As was with my experience, my soul *knew for a fact* that it had been sentenced to scream forever (Lake of Fire). In addition to this, my soul *knew for a fact* that it deserved it. I had no questions about why. I just knew it was going to be this way and that it was a just punishment. Without Jesus, souls enter into the Place of the Dead (Hades). At this point, the soul has been sentenced to the Lake of Fire. As such, as bad as the worst parts of hell can be, there is no part as terrible as the coming Lake of Fire.

The Place of the Dead (Hades) is like a waiting room of sorts. Technically, however, it is a vast prison system. Countless stories of people with N.D.E.'s (Near-death Experiences) involving this place help us to draw a better picture of what exists.

Some people, they report plummeting toward a fiery pit. This pit, as it were, we can consider being at the heart of the earth; at least, for drawing a mental picture. From this pit, the prison system emerges outwardly. Upon the surface of the earth, there are souls that walk naked and ashamed. They may not have been sent to the inner pit, but they are still locked away within the prison system of the Place of the Dead. Regardless, **everyone** here understands all too well what it means to be tormented and to scream within that torment.

Paranormal researchers are always gathering physical evidence concerning the Place of the Dead. Some of the entities they run across are souls, shadow people, demons, Satan, and child-sized apparitions. Now, here is the truth behind what is *actually* there. Within the Place of the Dead there are souls, demons, Satan, you and me, angels, and etc. But not all are a **part of** the Place of the Dead (Hades), so to speak.

The Place of the Dead is another dimension. Our physical dimension

resides **within** the spiritual dimension. We, therefore, live interdimensionally, so to speak. While we are bound to the governing laws of the physical dimension, we live within the Place of the Dead but are **not** a part of it. In other words, we can choose Jesus in order to escape the Lake of Fire concerning those who are a part of it.

Additionally, angels, premium groups, and so on, can also see the Place of the Dead. They are not, however, a part of it. One thing they can do, though, is that they can step in and out of our physical dimension with ease. In other words, they can utilize what it means to exist within an interdimensional reality, whereas humans cannot.

The Bible speaks of various types of angels God has created. Furthermore, the types listed may only be a surface-level understanding of the potentially larger picture of angelic types. In essence, there could easily be more types than we have been made aware of.

With that notion looming overhead, we realize that there are, indeed, only two ‘groups’ of beings that are a part of the Place of the Dead. These are:

- 1.) Satan and his angels (demons).
- 2.) Lost souls.

Child-sized apparitions and shadow people, as these are called, are a **type** of demon. Lost souls, however, are people. The only *actual* children in the Place of the Dead are those that have reached the age of accountability (within God’s eyes) and have not accepted Jesus. They are there, whether the church is willing to speak this truth within the congregations or not. Not speaking on it does not change the truth, but it surely adds to the deceptions made in silence.

You and I walk within the Place of the Dead (the outskirts), yet we are **not** a part of it. We live in a separate dimension. But all around us, there are demons and lost souls who view us and can at times interact with us. For believers, we are completely unaware of how many times the angels of the Lord jump to our rescue to battle off demons. But this does happen more frequently than you might think. After all, as children of God, we are at constant war.

In addition to Heavenly hosts working tirelessly for the Father on our behalf, we also have the Holy Ghost walking within us. At any given moment, we can use the authority that Jesus gave us to send demons away. Well, those of us willing to not shy away from the enemy — whose name is Satan, that is. For those who refuse to say the devil’s name, on the other hand, they are easily deceived and can become one of those who are led by Satan. But they rarely will admit this truth, as doing so means they must now admit they were wrong in their approach to God’s Word.

Within the Place of the Dead, there are portals. These portals are otherwise known as doorways. Just like any prison system, there are doorways that lead to different areas of the same prison. We can get a sense of this when reading the scriptures and we are told that Jesus took the **keys** of death and hell from Satan.

One of the dangers with the physical dimension existing interdimensionally with the spiritual realm, and therefore the Place of the Dead, is that humans can open up new doorways into this prison system. Séances, Ouija board activity, spell-casting, ritual work, and other means can be utilized to create these doorways. The problem we run into when opening up these doorways is that only a child of God can ever close one; at least, as this applies to humans interacting with the spiritual dimension. This is because **Jesus** gives us authority over Satan.

Witches, spiritualists, and people of this nature will swear by the fact they can, also, do this. But I assure you, they cannot. They can only be **deceived** that they can. In other words, demons deceive them into believing the doorway is closed. These people, then, continue to work within their sorceries and witchcraft, and as such, they remain **lost**, or a 66 — believing there is **another way** of doing things other than through Jesus Christ.

Among some of the evidence gathered among paranormal researchers are interactions with those who are a part of the Place of the Dead. One of the saddest moments ever is when a soul says, “Help me.”

Now, paranormal researchers **never** help the soul in question; albeit, they may think they are. They may think they are helping the soul to ‘reach the other side,’ or are helping the soul to complete an ‘unfinished task.’

Listen carefully, there is **no such thing** as the “other side.” Souls are already there, as are **various types** of fallen angels (demons). The idea of “unfinished business,” also, is not a real thing. The actuality of unfinished business is in relation to the soul **missing out** on their chance to accept Jesus Christ as Lord of their lives.

Also, if we are going to be technical about it, all **lost souls** have “unfinished business.” They are waiting to be thrown into the Lake of Fire and every single one of them knows this. Just as I knew the ‘next moment’ meant certain ‘screaming forever’ had I not been saved and completely died, I would have awoken *somewhere* within the Place of the Dead and with the knowledge of “unfinished business.”

Furthermore, whether I would have awoken directly into the moment of falling within the center pit or would have been allowed to remain at the prisons’ outskirts, I would have been on the ‘other side,’ already. Additionally, my ‘unfinished business,’ so to speak, would be in direct

correlation with the fact that my soul was not yet within the Lake of Fire and I had not yet stood before God on Judgment Day.

With researchers, witches, shaman, and the like; they believe they can and have helped lost souls reach the other side by helping them to complete unfinished business, so to speak. This is absolutely **not** in truth. What happens is that the soul just stops responding, realizing the people they are talking to will **never** ‘get it,’ or understand what help they really are after. The ‘help’ these souls are crying out for is the utter ‘escape’ from their current torment and existence. They desire to escape from the Place of the Dead. Moreover, they desire to escape from their appointed time within the Lake of Fire. It is a sad but honest and humbling truth to their existence.

When humans experience ‘ghostly activity’ that is not attributed to a demonic presence, more times than not, the soul has found a way to communicate. But what most people tend to not understand is that these souls are trying to say, “Hey! The Place of the Dead is real! Tell everyone you know! Tell them that Jesus is the only way to escape this awful place!” Moreover, when we get to hear them, as it were, they all say the exact same thing, “Help.” This is because there are rules in place, set forth by God. They are very limited in what they can say and what they are allowed to tell us.

The lost souls in the Place of the Dead fear demons. This is because the lost souls have no avenue to defend themselves against brutal attacks, torment, and torture caused by demons who absolutely **hate** everything there is concerning us humans.

The day **will** come when the Place of the Dead (Hades) and its occupants are cast into the Lake of Fire. Every being cast into the Lake of Fire **will scream**, forever. But when that day does arrive, the rest of us will all **see** this, as well.

Right now, on the other hand, we **cannot** see or hear the inner workings of what goes on around us constantly. Even humans that are ‘sensitive’ cannot see and hear the inner workings of the Place of the Dead within its fullness. That is, even the ‘special people’ only are **allowed** minimal glimpses, as per the rules set forth by God.

God Almighty has rules in place concerning us and what we are allowed to see or hear. If you take the most sensitive of people in regards to the Place of the Dead, this is your *maximum*. But since *most of them* are not covered by the Blood of the Lamb and do not have the Holy Ghost within them, their understanding is not founded in Wisdom through Jesus. As such, they have man’s wisdom, which is nearly a non-existent understanding

concerning all things of God.

The Lord, God Almighty, places restrictions for His own reasons. Generally speaking, our sight and ears are cut off from the very real existence of the Place of the Dead, which is all around us. One of the many reasons God does this is to ensure our faith, first.

For example, imagine you wake up tomorrow. You open your eyes and see lost souls. You run outside to escape the ensuing insanity. But not only do you see more lost souls, but you also see a plethora of demons!

One of the lost souls notices you can see them. A demon is rushing toward them with the mindset of inflicting pain and torment. Your heart sinks, as you see and hear the lost soul begging with the words, “Help me.” And then as the demon rips through their soul’s flesh, they scream out, “Jesus is the only way to escape this awful place! Please, tell everybody!”

How much faith does it **now take** for you to accept Jesus Christ as Lord of your life? The answer is **zero faith**. God placed us upon this earth, so we could be tested concerning our desire to love and serve Him. Knowing Satan would also tempt, God sent us to the same planet as Satan. So, in essence, when we choose to love and serve God with the free will He gave us, our love is then tried and true through the happenings of testing **and** temptation.

God does not tempt. He can’t. His makeup prevents this. Satan can and does tempt. With both pieces in place, however, humans stand above **premium groups** within this regard. That is, **premium groups** are tested but **never** tempted. They are here learning what temptation *actually* means.

Additionally, they are here learning what it means for us to accept God through the eyes and ears of faith-only. This faith-only approach takes the road less traveled of only being able to reach the Father through the Son, first. That is, there is only **one** road that leads to Salvation, and His name is Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

God can create **premium groups** all day long, every day, and for eternity. These groups **can** see and hear God. But no matter how many different **premium groups** God creates, they all can hear and see Him, already. In essence, they may get tested, but they do so with **open** eyes and ears.

To ultimately test, a **premium group** must not be allowed to see or hear for a while; at least, not allowed to do so until it is time for them to individually ascend — like believers do when they go to be with Jesus.

Throw this ‘ultimately tested group’ into a place where temptation, also, resides, and you now have a group which is beyond an ultimately tested group. That is, this is the reason we are the apple of God’s eye.

John 3:16 “God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believes in Him will **not** perish but have everlasting life.”

This statement says it all. “...that whosoever **believes** in Him (Jesus) will **not** perish but have everlasting life.”

God desires that we, **first**, believe. After we do and accept His Son into our lives, then we begin to see and hear differently. This is why when the lost accept Jesus into their hearts, they start saying things like, “Wow, how come I never saw **that** before?”

The part of **that** being mentioned is in relation to all things of God. Everything God has made is considered to be part of **that**. But those still of the world and who do not believe that Jesus is the **only** way to the Father, they **cannot** see and hear, clearly, those things of God; at least, not when compared to a child of God — a follower of Jesus Christ.

So, although people who do not believe in Jesus can still ‘perceive and interact’ with some of those in the Place of the Dead, their understanding of what is going on is not clear and precise, as these things relate to God. This is because they are still cut-off from God. In other words, without **first** believing in Jesus Christ, there is **no faith** present, as this applies to being approved by the Father; and because of this, there is no understanding founded in God’s Wisdom.

This means the lost has no understanding of the Wisdom of God until that lost soul enters into eternity. After this, however, the soul is already sentenced to the Lake of Fire and it is too late to ask Him (Jesus). As such, these souls do their best to interact with people to warn them of the awful place. Unfortunately, however, people who do not listen before the encounter, will still not listen afterward, generally speaking.

That is, they will miss the important reason for the initial visitation to begin with:

To be warned of the realities of the Place of the Dead, the certainness of screaming forever, and the Truth that Jesus Christ is the only way to escape the punishment reserved for Satan and his angels (demons).

Faith-believing with a choice founded in free will; this is the reason for our existence, which understands testing and temptation and chooses to love God. What we choose to believe and in who we choose to make our God, this has a direct impact on us eternally. The road less-traveled is Jesus Christ, but it is the **only road** which leads out of the Lake of Fire and into God’s loving embrace. Anyone who tells you otherwise is a liar and the Truth of God is **not** in them.

There *is* a way to escape the screaming forever. His name is Jesus Christ, the Son of God. For those who do not believe in Him, you have the chance to change this outcome. There is *no reason* for anyone to be forced into the Lake of Fire — a place *reserved* for Satan and his angels (demons).

No, I tell you the truth, this is why God sent His only begotten Son: so, we could escape the Second Death. But we must, first, **choose to believe**. We must love Jesus with our entire heart; for He loved us first.

Without first believing in Jesus, we can never get to the Father. It is through the Blood of the Lamb that we are covered and made blameless before the Father's eyes. Those who accept Jesus into their hearts and lives, their number becomes 67; *saved* from the eternal punishment of the Lake of Fire, and saved because God first loved us.

For everyone else, their number is 66 — the same as Satan and his angels (demons), and the reason why they go to the Place of the Dead in preparation for the Lake of Fire — the same number given to all who are marked for the Lake of Fire; 66.

And of course, the saints (67) who occupy (600) the earth, their number is a 667. The lost (66) who occupy (600) the earth, on the other hand, their number remains 666.

I spoke to you earlier about what it was like to feel the 'potential' of God's wrath. As I pondered this, the Lord laid it upon my heart that the opposite is true for those in the Place of the Dead (Hades). In essence, those waiting to be cast into the Lake of Fire, they directly feel God's wrath, but they also feel the 'potential' of His love.

This is absolutely way more horrifying than what I went through. I thought it was bad enough to feel the 'potential' of His wrath. I knew *for a certainty* that I wanted no part of whatever *that* portion of God entails, as this applies to His direct Wrath.

For those who are to be cast into the Lake of Fire, however, their sentence is grimmer than the screams they will face each moment of their eternal existence. In addition to burning within a lake made of fire, they will *feel* God's Wrath directed around them, through them, and upon them. And even worse yet, they will *feel the potential* of God's Love around them, through them, and upon them...*forever*.

There is nothing in this world worth achieving if it includes separation from the Lord our God.

One other thing to understand about the Tribulation Period: In the last half of the seven-year tribulation, Satan is given full-reign upon this earth.

God's wrath is, also, poured out in the same exact time-frame. People often say, "Well, if your God loves us so much, then why does He pour out His wrath upon the world?"

There are two reasons God pours out His wrath. The first reason is that the Tribulation Period is a time **reserved** to test those of this world. This time is set aside to test those who mock God, reject His Son, and basically spit on the idea of the cross. It is a final wake-up call to those of the world before Jesus returns in the clouds with His bride and sets up His thousand-year reign. Unfortunately, however, people will still refuse Him, and will instead, worship the Antichrist. They will eagerly take the beasts' mark and rejoice over it. And they do all of this, not caring one bit about God, and what He has done for us all when He sent His Son to lay down His life for our sins.

The second reason God pours out His wrath is in relation to the fact He must do it. Satan is the ruling force behind the beast spoken of. Through the Antichrist, Satan will have full reign over this world. Satan, also, is a **permanent** 66. As such, he is already sentenced to the coming Lake of Fire and already endures God's wrath upon himself.

Satan is void of anything of God, **except** God's wrath. Satan only knows the **potential** of everything else God is. So, when Satan reigns **fully** upon the earth at the revealing of the Antichrist, God's wrath comes with him. After all, God's wrath is poured upon Satan every moment of his evil existence, and this does **not** change just because Satan now rules over the world. No, instead, God's wrath must now be poured out in addition to Satan's rule, because Satan brings God's wrath with him. God is the **same** yesterday, today, and forever. When Satan **completely** rules the world for those final 3.5 years, God's wrath also rules the world. It truly is a time beyond human comprehension.

Moments of and after Rapture

The moment is fast-approaching when Jesus calls for the bride to meet Him. Those who are saved (67's), our brains cannot even register how quickly we will be doing one thing and then, suddenly, we are in the presence of our God. Like the church of Philadelphia, we are **approved**. As such, we will feel all of the aspects of Him concerning us; that is, we will feel Love, Patience, Kindness, Gentleness, Longsuffering, and so on. Moreover, we will feel this power coursing through us, around us, and upon us. We will stand in the presence of the Lord our God.

But for the rest of the world, they will know only the lack, thereof. False peace will come within their lifetime; that is, in the few hours and days which are to follow, a one-world government will arise. All of the nations will come together and sign a unified peace treaty for the sake of becoming one people. But like everything else Satan promises, it is a lie and only lasts for 3.5 years.

The promise many bought into becomes broken, as does anything Satan places his repulsive and evil hands upon. After all, void of God's presence, except for God's Wrath, the devil is not capable of truth, healing, and love; for these things come from God, but Satan lacks since he is permanently sentenced, already. Satan's version of such things is tainted within the blackness of his existence. He only brings lies, deceit, murder, suffering, and he hates the human race — with his hatred for God above all.

But the Lord our God loves us so much, He sent His only begotten Son that whosoever would believe in Jesus Christ, would not perish with Satan; but instead, we **will have** eternal life. And it is **this** Truth in which Satan desires to prevent us from having within our lives. Everything the devil

does in this world is for that very reason — nothing more and nothing less. To either keep us separated from our God or to cause us to revolt against Him, these are the only two things Satan works to accomplish. Everything the devil does, these two things are the foundational factors of his motivation.

Governments will have a proof-showing **premium groups** do exist. But their intent for showing this proof will be tainted and will carry with it Satan's desire to **control**. In other words, governments will lie about premium groups. They will deceive and tell the world aliens are not benign. Interviews of people who have been abducted will be spread around like wildfire. These will all carry the theme of torture and torment during their experiences. But the truth concerning these people is that **no one** was right with God. As such, they missed the Rapture, and therefore, their lips are led by Satan — deceiver of nations. But when the governments come forth and show the premium groups they have "**sealed away**," these lies will become truth in the hearts of many; especially, when they tell the world the lie of aggression concerning the premium groups. That is, Satan is the master of the show and tell.

Governments will say people are "confirmed missing" who are not Christians. The people they speak of are still on the world, somewhere; unless of course, these people accepted Jesus into their lives before the Rapture. The 'confirmed missing', in this case, is but another deception from lips led by Satan.

Additionally, 67's in **temporary revolt** will come forward to back the claim they are Christian but were also left behind. But like everyone else who is left behind, these Christians were not right in their hearts. And those who come forth with this heart's intent, they **still are not** okay with God.

These lies of Satan are only the beginning of the many he will make. But these lies, in particular, they have the distinct power of being able to quickly usher in a one-world government. Furthermore, many will believe the lies told. After all, there will be plenty of 'evidence' for the devil to throw on the table for all to see.

For the few who don't, they will only know the fear of running and hiding. But if they choose to love Jesus, the **real** Jesus, then they can become part of the accepted. Like the church of Smyrna, they will become martyrs; for Satan will wage war against them after the Antichrist is revealed.

And the angel of the Lord spoke, "**no cars going → legal soul.**"

Here, we see the moments after the time when the bride of Christ leaves. Every 67 who is driving at the time of the Rapture, their vehicle will come to a complete stop; thereby, causing gridlock around the world.

Another thing which occurs is the **complete removal** of the Holy Ghost from His current job of holding back Satan. This occurs at the 3.5-year mark of the Tribulation Period. After this occurs, Satan will claim to be the Son of God.

An angel of the Lord speaks, “**Festival secrets revealed → never,**” and “**Point down → consumable reign → can’t hear → Islamic verse → parade disabled.**”

These two statements make it very clear the children of God will **never** know the festival secrets. This is because the bride of Jesus is already gone. Furthermore, during the **consumable reign** of Satan, an **Islamic verse** becomes fulfilled; albeit, it is fulfilled within a field of lies. In other words, when the Antichrist is revealed and then claims to be the Son of God, he fulfills an **Islamic verse** in the process.

Another thing we see within the latter statement from the Lord is that the **parade** is **disabled**. This is in relation to the Antichrist being struck down and then rising again. But I assure you, this is nothing more than a mockery of what has been already. That is, Satan is mocking the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus Christ, the Lord our God. The one who speaks great blasphemies against God is Satan — who mocks the **real Jesus** with his claims and lies. The Antichrist deceives many people through these lies, for these lies are also accompanied by miraculous wonders.

This brings us to the very real lie among the church, today — the specific of nails piercing Jesus. The world **and** the church are embracing the idea of Jesus’ **wrists** being nailed to the cross because **science** says it must be so. But the Word of God says otherwise. Furthermore, Jesus says, “My Word shall **never** pass away.”

When the supervising angel said, “**scar hand → released a lot,**” I wept with both joy and grief within my heart, as we were discussing the Place of the Dead (Hades) and the lost upon the earth. In addition to confirmation of Jesus’ **hands** having the scars, just as the Bible tells us, the **price** He paid for those scars should make every Christian who has **changed** the Word to relocate them cringe within. For every one of you have removed and added to the Word of God to suit the needs of Satan. It is **time** to “repent and return” to the way you first loved Him and cast away the ways of this world. Hold fast to the Living Word of God and do not change it, anymore. This is your **final** warning before Jesus calls us home. Do not waste it with foolish pride and wisdom of men.

This brings us to an earlier question, ‘Why is the devil so adamant about convincing the church and the world that Jesus’ scars should be in the wrist and **not** the hands, where the Bible tells us they are located?’ I have a very

strong suspicion this is the location where Antichrist scars will be located. Not only will Satan mock the crucifixion and resurrection, but he will also, mock the very placement of the scars themselves. What is even more disturbing than these blasphemies is the thought of people worshipping him for doing so. My skin crawls when thinking about what those days will look like upon this earth. The hurt and pain within Jesus, as He watches people bow down and worship the beast; it pains me beyond words to think about it.

And even so, Christians in authority around the world, today; they speak on the devil's behalf with their own lips. They deceive the church with the world, saying, "Jesus' scars are in the wrist and not the hands as the Bible proclaims." And they hold on to the 'man's fallibility clause' in the name of our Lord, which steals away God's makeup of being all-powerful, all-knowing, and all-present.

The scars are in Jesus' hands, just as the Bible told us they were. And yet, around the world, the church preaches and teaches lies of the wrist and they do so with absoluteness within their hearts. These are deceptions of the enemy concerning the scars Jesus paid dearly for. And these are nothing more than lies from the lips of the devil, Beelzebub, and that old serpent, Satan. And through the 'man's fallibility clause', Satan rampages through the lives of the believers once again; telling them just how *wrong* the Word of God is.

An angel spoke, "...drawing children screams → superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit..."

Here, we see the sad realities of what occurs after the moment of the bride leaving. The seven-year tribulation will begin soon or immediately, thereafter. Children found at the age of accountability but carry the number 66; their screams will be drawn throughout the Tribulation Period. Additionally, superstitious accuracies will be told which ushers in the one-world government.

And sadder, yet; those who accept the mark of the beast (**betray after deceit**) or die without giving their lives over to Jesus, they will find that it is **too late to ask Him**. None of these will be forgiven and they will enter into the Lake of Fire at the time appointed.

And the angel of the Lord spoke, "**Democracy fall → detail...**"

This is one of the things which occur after the bride of Jesus is taken.

The subsequent events that follow will usher in the one-world government and the seven-year peace treaty. As such, the world will be under one flag.

And the angel spoke, “**Elevator deceit → 30 (contemplator) → attracted → flesh reclaim → pain.**”

Here, we are shown that the seven-year peace treaty marks an **elevator of deceit**. Those who are thinkers (**30**) will be **attracted** to this deceit, of sorts. And the **flesh reclaim** is the moment when the Antichrist is struck down and then rises again. After this, he will make war (**pain**) with all of those who are new and rededicated 67's.

These 67's are the ones who were left behind (temporary revolt) and the new ones made since the bride of Jesus has left. In these days that follow, the importance of hiding and running becomes all too real. For those who are caught, they must willingly lay down their lives for the sake of the **real** Jesus's name. As such, they will become martyrs and will be welcomed with open arms into the Kingdom of Heaven.

The moments after the bride of Jesus is removed from this earth as we know it, there will be mass chaos and destruction. It won't take long for democracy to crash and fall. The result of all of this will usher in a one-world government out of **need**. They will make lies about the realities of **premium groups** and the aspects of the Rapture, and they will do so with the mindset of restoring order for the betterment of the world's population.

Nevertheless, lies will be spoken and believed. This only gets worse as each year passes. Then, the peace treaty is broken and Satan is given full reign, which marks an onslaught against all of those who desire to become and remain 67 (**consumable reign**).

The rest of the world, now under the one-world religion (Islamic beliefs), they will not hear the truth concerning the Antichrist. As the angel of the Lord points out, they “**can't hear.**” In essence, they don't want to hear the truth, as the beast is fulfilling their verse to a tee. As such, the beasts' lies become their truth; as is the case for most of the world.

But like the church of Philadelphia, we who love Jesus and hold dear to His commandments, we are the **approved**. As such, we will feel all of the aspects of Him concerning us; that is, we will feel Love, Patience, Kindness, Gentleness, Longsuffering, and so on. Moreover, we will feel this power coursing through us, around us, and upon us. We will stand in the presence of the Lord our God.

Like the church of Smyrna, martyrs will continue to be made. Throughout the Tribulation Era, however, this is an event that gathers the world population into a single oneness; that is, people will watch 67's killed

and they will rejoice over each death. But I assure you, it is the martyr who carries the right to rejoice; not those reveling in a human body's death.

Both of the previous groups (considered to be a part of the **accepted**) will know the Kingdom of Heaven and will stand in the presence of God with His love directed at them. No other group will, however.

An angel of the Lord speaks, "...**garbage unaccepted...**"

Here, the angel of the Lord is telling us that only those who are found worthy will enter into the Kingdom of Heaven. These are the 67's and martyrs spoken of. Everyone else is **not accepted**. These include all of those who are now in a temporary revolt status. But as long as these live and breathe within a human body, they **always have a chance to repent and return** to the way they first loved Jesus.

If those who are revolting do this prior to the bride leaving, then they too will go when the bride of Jesus leaves. If they do not **repent and return**, however, then they must also enter into the time of testing reserved for those of this world. After this, they can only **refuse the mark** and rededicate their lives to the **real** Son of God. More times than not, this will lead them down a path that leads to becoming a martyr for Jesus' namesake.

The time of testing reserved for those of this world consists of two important aspects in the latter portion:

- 1.) Satan is given full reign of power within the world.
- 2.) God's wrath is poured out.

This is a time which is so terrible that this world has never witnessed anything like it; nor, will this world ever witness it again. Yes, it is **that** bad. This is a time beyond human comprehension.

The years prior will consist of an organization into a one-world government. False peace will be bounded and the nations will come together. But this treaty only makes it until the Antichrist breaks it. After this, the time of testing becomes an all-out, humanly incomprehensible era.

All of those who accept the mark of the beast or die as 66, they will become a **permanent 66** and see the Place of the Dead — a waiting place of torment until it and its occupants are cast into the Lake of Fire. Additionally, all those in temporary revolt status who accept the mark of the beast or die in their current status, they too, become a **permanent 66**. This means they are removed from the Lambs' Book of Life and can never repent and return.

We are at the **end of the season**, and as such, we need to remain

steadfast within our daily walk with Jesus. Our relationship with Him is *all that matters*. Everything else is secondary. As part of our relationship and walk with Jesus, we should become more urgent in our approach in reaching the lost and those who are in temporary revolt. After all, it is our duty to do so. But unlike it was years and years ago, the time in which we have to do these things is now short. The time for the bride's final adornments is here. We stand, looking at the opened door which leads to the aisle. Our next step is Jesus calling us home. ***This is the end of the season.***

There is ***nothing in this world worth achieving***; if it includes separation from the Lord our God.

When it comes to the brief and short conversations with premium groups, I may not have asked about “the pyramids” or anything of that nature; unlike others who may have been in my shoes and would have had the same opportunity — *hint, hint; ancient alien theorists.

But one of the reasons I didn't ask questions like this is because I always knew that no matter what experiences I was going through, they wouldn't last long. Furthermore, it was a special time between God and me — one of but many, many blessings I have known. Among these, the greatest of blessings is the chance to ask Jesus Christ into my life.

I didn't ask, also, because the information given to me was a gift; not a right. Because of the Holy Ghost, I knew what **not to ask**; thereby, I did not waste the precious time God afforded me. Through this particular blessing, God gave us all more information than He ever needed to in the first place. After all, His Word has been around for a very long time. And yet, there are many who ***still*** refuse to believe.

It does not matter how much information God affords us after already sending His only begotten Son to us. He only asks us that we believe in His Son, first; as the ***only*** direct way to the Father. He only asks us to believe and accept Him within our hearts. That was ***all*** He has ever asked.

In this particular blessing, God was so gracious that He told us:

- 1.) Jesus is excited about the brides' getting-ready moment (revival).
- 2.) Aliens are called **premium groups**.
- 3.) Premium groups are benign.
- 4.) Premium groups visit earth, in order to learn.
- 5.) Man's number is either 0.666 or 0.667.
- 6.) The Son of God (Jesus) has the number 1000.
- 7.) Occupation of the earth is 600.

- 8.) Those who reject Jesus are 666, while still in the physical dimension.
- 9.) Those who accept Jesus are 667, while still in the physical dimension.

God gave us this knowledge because He loves us. He doesn't desire that a single person burns in the Lake of Fire. No, instead, He sent His only begotten Son, that ***whosoever believes in Him*** will ***not*** perish but have everlasting life.

With my limited time in God's presence, as this applies to angels and others who visited, I had no desire to ask about things not in relation to God. At times, I would hear something and just remain silent — no thoughts would form outside of that which had just been said. Other times, the supervising angel would order me to silence and tell me to listen.

Then, at times, I did ponder things like "the pyramids," as it were; but even then, the Holy Ghost was always quick to tug at my heart — letting me know that those things are irrelevant to God and man in our current time.

In essence, the Holy Ghost was always faithful in reminding me of the reason man exists and why they are here is because of God. That is, God wants a relationship with each of us. But first, we must ***only believe*** that He loves us so much, He laid down His life so that we could live with Him. Our standing with God involves an individual choice made with the free will He gave to us. ***This*** is why we exist.

Love and Purpose

God *is* Love. This is one of His many names. In 1 Corinthians 13:1-7 (NLT), we read: “If I could speak all of the languages of earth and of angels, but didn’t love others, I would only be a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. If I had the gift of prophecy, and if I understood all of God’s secret plans and possessed all knowledge, and if I had faith that I could move mountains, but didn’t love others, I would be nothing. If I gave everything I have to the poor and even sacrificed my body, I could boast about it, but if I didn’t love others, I would have gained nothing.”

“Love is patient and kind. Love is not jealous or boastful or proud or rude. It does not demand its own way. It is not irritable, and it keeps no record of being wronged. It does not rejoice about injustice but rejoices whenever the truth wins out. Love never gives up, never loses faith, is always hopeful, and endures through every circumstance.”

The love spoken of here is love in the earthly realm. Some say this is God’s love but this isn’t true. There are ***characteristics of God*** within this passage, certainly, but these are instructions and a guide for us to follow with one another, as this applies to what God requires of us.

When we become angry, most of the time, it is an unholy version of who God is. That is, God can become angry, but unlike us, His anger is Holy. For example, when He pours out His wrath upon those left behind after the Rapture, He is angry. But this anger is a direct result over those who have rejected or revolted against His only begotten Son in whom He sent to us as a living sacrifice for our sins. Of course, God is angry about

this. And He rightly and justly has every reason to be so. In this case, we can catch a glimpse of what Holy anger is.

When we become angry, however, our anger is very seldom holy like God. Our anger is more than likely to yield the hurting of others, ourselves, and/or of God, and this hurting occurs because of negative intent within our heart.

We also see this passage of scripture speaks of jealousy. It states love is not jealous. Human jealousy is unholy. It can cause us to become depressed, envious, angry, deceptive, cruel, and mean; among other unholy attributes.

But like we saw earlier when discussing idolatry, we find that one of God's many names is Jealous. He is a jealous God who does not know how to share our hearts with things that compete for His attention. Now, to be clear on this subject, when we love our children and others in our lives, this is not a competition with God; for we are in the midst of *loving* others as instructed by God. So, this attribute within our heart aligns with God and who He is; at least if we love God above all. As such, when we love others within our hearts, we are closer to God than if we yield spitefulness and hate. This is because our heart aligns with His. God is *not* jealous of these people in our hearts because we love them as He does. Moreover, we are to love them within a heart's intent directly related to the love we have for our Lord, Jesus Christ. That is, the love we share with them is the love of Jesus; perfect and pure within its intent.

But when we love things of this world more fervently than the time we set aside to love Him; then indeed, those things are idol worship and God becomes Jealous because He *is* Jealous. He will *never* compete for those things within our hearts. He only steps back from us, withdrawing. This is because we are hurting Him.

When it comes to God's love, we can't begin to grasp the perfection and wholeness of His love within its entirety. For example, imagine you had the power to create an entire universe. Within it, you made many premium groups. One of the groups you made, however, you would make them in your image. Not only this, but you knew if you placed them onto the same planet you cast Satan and his angels (demons) down to, they would revolt against you.

Us as humans, more than likely, we would not even create that premium group in the first place. Or if we did, we would place them onto a planet where Satan did not reside. But God is not us. He is perfect; all-knowing, all-present, and all-powerful. He *is* Love.

Also, as humans, we sometimes get it in our mini-working brains that we need God's love but we do not consider that God *needs* our love, as

well. We worship Him, pray to Him, and love Him, but never consider that God **needs** our love. But He does.

God needs our love because God desires to be loved; just as we do. After all, we are made in His image. Instead of separating us from the planet where Satan resides, He decided to send His only begotten Son to cover our sin after we fell. Moreover, He decided to do this **long before** He ever made the universe and before Satan revolted (rebelled). Remember, God is all-knowing.

With our limited brainpower and our broken state of being as part of a fallen group, we cannot begin to understand the love it took for God to follow through with this plan; even before the universe was spoken into existence. It is inconceivable within our minds; beyond our limited understanding. But even before He made the universe, He knew this to be true:

John 3:16 “For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever would believe in Him, would not perish, but have eternal life.”

This is how much God ***is*** Love.

When we face events in our lives which consume us with grief and confusion, we have a tendency to say things such as, “God’s ways are not our ways,” and “No one knows God’s specific purpose for our lives in the fullness of God, but His purpose is always good; no matter what the situation looks like from our point of view.” And although these statements are true, we use them to get us by when times are tough and we have a lack of understanding, more times than not.

God’s specific purpose for our group (made in their image - Trinity) is that we are tested. More than this, we are tested within a fallen version of what our group should be. Additionally, we are tested alongside temptation. After all, we fell because we (as a group) accepted temptation instead of resisting it.

Now, people blame Adam and Eve for our fall. But every single one of us would have succumbed to Satan’s temptation(s) at one point or another. **None** of us would have resisted his temptation for eternity. This, however, is the whole point of God’s purpose for our group (made in His image). We are given the free will to choose either Jesus Christ or not. After we do, God sends angels to test us. We may or may not pass the test, but each time we are tested, as long as we remain in love with Jesus, we grow.

God cannot tempt. Temptation is of Satan, who is a being voided of all things of God except God’s wrath. Temptation means to separate us from our God; whereas, testing means to bring us closer to God. These distinct

differences are how we can identify one from the other.

There is no other group like us. We are the only group that resides on the same planet as Satan and a third of Heaven that fell with him. We know temptation because of this. Other groups, however, are still yet premium (not fallen). Our purpose is so great that God sends those premium groups here to learn from us. They watch and observe from a distance what it means to either live in disobedience or obedience of God. But more than this, they get to observe us when we accept His only begotten Son as Lord of our lives. And we do so with blind eyes and deaf ears; that is, we must have faith, *first*; unlike them, who can see and hear, already.

Now, for those of you who have accepted Jesus into your hearts and lives, you already know just how *real* the Son of God is. But before you, *first*, chose to believe, you did not *know* as you now do. After we, *first*, believe and ask Jesus into our hearts and lives with sincerity, *then* our eyes become opened; our ears can now hear (Holy Ghost speaking to our heart). Furthermore, the longer we *choose to remain* in love with Jesus, the more we are able to see and hear those things which pertain to God.

As a group, our purpose is simple. We are given the free will to choose God through *first believing* in His Son, Jesus Christ. Furthermore, we are given this choice with blind eyes and deaf ears. Even more than this, we are given this choice while in the midst of a war where Satan bombards us with temptation from every direction. Add to all of this our fallen state, and we also have this choice while residing within a body that has minimal understanding of everything around us — including the concepts of God.

This is our *purpose* as a group (made in His image). More specifically, this is God's purpose for us as a group.

Specific purpose, on the other hand, is the purpose of us in relation to God as individuals. The whole point of our existence is so that we are given the opportunity to choose God or not. Additionally, we are given this opportunity in the direst and restrictive of circumstances, while still yet, maintaining a fair balance that we can choose. In other words, we are not born into the Place of the Dead (Hades), as this applies to the spiritual dimension; and Satan cannot walk up to us and shove a knife into our chest in a literal sense. If he could, we'd all be dead at birth, and no one would survive. The human race would therefore be already extinct, within this regard.

Our *specific purpose* and the reason you and I exist is so that we *have the opportunity* to gain a *personal relationship* with God — through His

Son. There is **no other way** to speak to the Father. Without Jesus covering our sin, the bridge between us and the Father remains broken. Jesus Christ is the **only way** this bridge is connected. Anyone who prays to the Father without, first, accepting His Son, is praying words that fall on deaf ears, as God **cannot hear** them. They are not covered by the Blood of the Lamb. Furthermore, the covenant between God and man has been fulfilled, already; and therefore, God only hears those who have accepted His Son.

So, our **specific purpose** is to have a one-on-one *personal relationship* with the King of kings and Lord of lords — Jesus Christ, the Son of God. Within this relationship, as with all relationships, we should fall deeper in love with Jesus each and every day of our lives. We **desire** to read His Word because He **is** the Word. We **desire** to spend selfless time with Him because we can't seem to get enough of Him. We **desire** to obey His teachings because we are so far in love with Him we cannot grasp the notion of disobedience. And when we sin, as we do every day, we are quick to approach Him with a repentant heart and ask Him to help us overcome this situation. Furthermore, we live a repentant lifestyle because we adore Him and do not cherish the thought of causing Him pain. Moreover, we cannot bear the thought of Jesus dying in vain when it comes to our **personal relationship** with Him. We cherish, honor, adore, and obey Him, because we **love** Him.

We **do not** avoid repentance disguised under the name of Grace, Jesus Christ our Lord. We **do not** avoid a repentant lifestyle, causing us to become immune to the idea of sinning against God. No, because of the Holy Ghost within us, we **know** the ideology of this blasphemous notion spits on the very cross in which He hung from. This thought sickens us and brings with it disdain and disgust; for Satan is working to cause us to revolt within our hearts.

Instead, when we sin after already accepting Him into our lives, we eagerly “repent and return to the way we first loved Him.” In this, we are afforded the **real** Jesus's grace and **remain** within His presence; therefore, there is no self-condemnation to be had. This is because our sins are now totally erased, now and forever. And the next time we sin, we **eagerly** run back to Him and repent; again, and again, and again; because we **love** Him and do not desire to hurt Him.

As such, we grow and are not stunted by false teachings and misconceptions concerning one of His many names, Grace. We practice the ability to repent after sinning. We get back up and walk within the presence of our Lord; made stronger each time. And with it, we grow within our personal relationship with the One who **died** for us. We cherish, honor, adore, and obey Him, because we **love** Him. And when we stumble (single sin) or fall (sinful lifestyle), we “repent and return to Him the way we first

loved Him,” just as He has **commanded us** to do so. We obey Him because we *love* Him.

Reading the Word of God is to spend time with Jesus. Additionally, we learn about Him, of Him, and get to see Him work on multiple levels within a single event. When we are babies in Christ, we may not always understand what we read, but we keep reading, anyway. The portions we need to understand, we *will* understand because we are in a *personal relationship* with Jesus and the Holy Ghost helps us to learn what we need at the time.

Moreover, we read the Word of God because we *desire* to spend time with Him. Above all other reasons, this should be the main reason we pick up His Word to read. The Holy Ghost will then reveal those things our God desires for us to understand. We may not understand every last word at the time, but a personal relationship is not about that. It's about God teaching and guiding us on an individual level, as this applies to our personal relationship with Him.

Going to church as believers is also spending time with God. But if our main reason in attending is for any other reason than this, we attend in vain; for our heart is full of things not pertaining to our personal relationship with Jesus. As such, our heart then lacks in love.

For example, if you attend church because you are made a deacon and not because you love Jesus so much that you can't seem to get enough of Him, then your status as a deacon has become an idol within your heart. And if you attend church because you are performing your duty within your calling, and you do so without your love for Jesus reigning above all, then your calling has now become your idol. If you attend church to be seen within the societal observation, and it is not because you want to spend time with Jesus, then your societal desire has become an idol and your love is lacking. Attending church should be something we do *because* we cannot get enough of our Lord, Jesus Christ. *After this*, then we perform our duties.

In all aspects of our lives, we should be so in love with Jesus that every decision we make, we think of Him, *first*.

“Many are called but few are chosen.” This passage of scripture is instructions to what we can do as believers, as this applies to our personal relationship with Jesus.

Firstly, the “many are called...” portion refers to every single one of us and our personal relationship with Jesus. First and foremost, we are to love Jesus with every ounce of our entire being. When we do love Him in this way, then we work outward within this love, such as loving our enemies and

all others. After all, it was Love that laid down His life so that we might all live. None of us are worthy of such Love as this, but He did it anyway because He loved us, first.

Secondly, we are to spread the Good News. This is what Jesus has done for us; both in terms of the story of Him being our Savior (within the Holy Bible) and the story of how we came to Salvation as an individual. We do this *within* love. And remember, Love demands that we preach and teach love in the fullness of God; meaning, we *do not* shy away from the story of the Lake of Fire. Some people *need* to hear about this place before they can grasp the notion of what Jesus has done for them.

But when we *choose* to shy away from telling them the whole truth of God's Love and what Salvation means within its entirety; then, we also *choose* to send away those souls who needed to hear this part of the story — sending them away from the Kingdom of Heaven, the Lord's loving embrace, and sending them straight into the pits of hell. I ask you, "Who are we to do such a thing, as this – refusing to teach the message of the cross in its entirety?"

Thirdly, each of us within our personal relationship with Jesus has a specific calling within the body of Christ. As babies (newly born again) in the Lord, we may not understand what our specific calling might be, per se. So, we begin with the first two steps previously mentioned and perform a wash, rinse, and repeat cycle; until, we do know. In other words, we *first* love Jesus. From there, we go out and spread the Good News. We are *not ashamed* of the gospel, and we tell everyone we know about how to find Jesus and what He has done for us in our lives. We remain confident within the Lord and believe that He will help guide us in these matters. We wash, rinse, and repeat this cycle over and over again. And as we do so, we grow and grow and grow. Moreover, we ensure these first two steps *never* stop. Not now, not ever.

The day *will come* when we *know* the specific calling God has placed upon our lives. We may be called to teach, preach, prophecy, interpret prophecy, work within the Kingdom of God (i.e. laborer in church, feeding the hungry, clothing the homeless, etc.), bring healing, or another of the many jobs available that Jesus gives us. No single person is given *every* job to perform upon themselves, as this applies to an individual calling. This is what it means to be a *part of the body of Christ*. That is, each one of us is only a single part.

With that being stated, if our calling happens to be in the realm of bringing healing to others, per se; and we pass by someone who is hungry, and we have the means to help them; and yet, we refuse to do so because it isn't our specific calling, then we have skipped over the first step and are guilty of not obeying Jesus within love. That is, our calling *never* eliminates

the first two steps within our personal relationship with Jesus. It is but an add-on to the first two — a building block on top of the foundation consisting of loving Jesus with all of our being and spreading the Good News.

Now, as for the “..., few are chosen” portion of this scripture, this applies to all of His children because He is ***no respecter of persons***. But this is something that Jesus hands us individually, and furthermore, we may not always be aware when we are “chosen,” so to speak.

For instance, imagine a person who refuses to listen to God, as this applies to every sense of the term. They skip over television channels when the Good News is spoken, they silence people around them when they attempt to speak about the Salvation of Jesus, and they may even curse the very existence of God, altogether.

Now, you know this person and have known them for many, many years. They have never changed in their stance, and if anything, they have become more solidified within their hatred of God. But as with any child of God, this person is ***very aware*** of where you stand with Jesus because you always stood on the Word and was not ashamed to do so. Through the Holy Ghost, you could always feel the door to their heart was never opened, and as such, you never pushed beyond what the Holy Ghost would lead you to do. But one thing is for certain, this person *most definitely* knew where you stood with God.

As time continues on, you and this person are separated for some years because the Lord has taken you elsewhere — into the ministry as a missionary, for this scenario. Then, seemingly out of the blue, this person calls you up to see how you are doing. They laugh and mock, like usual, after they ask if you are still serving the Lord and you tell them how wonderful He has been in your life. You smile knowingly, as you have always held this person in prayer concerning their soul.

Then it happens. They say, “Hey listen, is that stuff about Jesus actually real? Do you ***really*** believe in that stuff?” Your heart bursts with the heat of the Holy Ghost, as He tells you in His still, small voice, “It is time. Tell them about Salvation. The door is open.”

Before the call ends, another soul finds its way into the Kingdom of Heaven. You sit down in utter shock while your heart rejoices. And while joyous tears stream down your face, you realize something you did not see before. You realize that you were “chosen” to be in this person’s life for all of those years, so they could find Jesus on this particular day.

See, the reason this happens as it does within this scenario is that you (in this case) remain faithful to the Word of God, Jesus Christ. You love Jesus with all of your heart and for all of these years. You practice steps one and

two; wash, rinse, and repeat. Furthermore, this **never** changes within you; even after God separates both of you when calling you into the ministry. For you always adore Jesus with everything you are, first and foremost. As such, you spread the Good News within His love. And lastly, your ministry is built off of this important foundation.

King David and King Solomon were both “chosen” by God to be kings. This kind of “chosen” is self-evident in its appearance. That is, **everyone** can see they were both kings and indeed they are of the few. But as with the case with our earlier scenario, not everyone can see this occurrence of being “chosen.” In truth, there is a very high chance that the ‘you’ in this story may not realize it, either.

When God says, “but few are chosen,” He really means that in its entirety. If we look at our previous example, there may indeed be a lot of believers in and out of this person’s life over the years. But all of these people might have been “chosen” for something else. Or maybe, they were silent when they shouldn’t have been. Or maybe, they didn’t love Jesus as they first loved Him. But whatever the reason, they were not “chosen” for this particular scenario within God’s tapestry.

But because you always loved Him as it was the first day you ever met — only with each passing day you fell deeper in love with Him — practicing steps one and two became second nature to you. And because the Lord knew this about you; even before you were ever born, He “chose” you to be in this person’s life.

In this way, Jesus could reach this one soul that was so precious to Him, just as every soul is so precious to Him. So much so, He laid down His life for us all. But you knew that already because you love Him with all of your heart. And this is **why** you were “chosen,” and are of the few; at least, as this applies to this tiny portion of the Tapestry of God.

Resist Noise

“Festival secrets revealed → never → resist noise → contemplar (contemplator) **small**.”

Although the angel of the Lord is speaking directly about **resisting noise** concerning those who speak against the *fact* that the bride of Christ will **never** know the **Festival Secrets** because they are already gone, this practice of resisting noise should be applied to all aspects of our lives.

Noise is anything which is false. It is cumbersome and clouds our minds with confusion and uncertainty. ‘Silence’ within the church concerning the elimination of portions of the Word of God, such as the refusal to speak about the eternal punishment Jesus died on the cross to save us from; this too, is noise. That is, in this case, noise is the avoidance of the entire truth of the cross; therefore, our minds become filled with the avoidance of fearing God in the Holy way He so deserves of us. Silence makes just as much noise as loud clanging. But with silence, it is a subtle coaxing into the sleepy abyss of Satan’s forthcoming deceptions and lies.

Noise causes sickness to occur within our walk with God. After this happens, it is only a matter of time before the devil is able to rush in with his **new** truths (lies), and we become ravaged by the deceptions of the enemy. As a result, we begin believing the Word of God has lies within it, such as the wrists of Jesus being pierced instead of His hands.

We begin focusing on self and taking away of what it means for us to exist in the first place — a creation by Jesus, through Jesus, and *for* Jesus. We wrap our minds around those things with ‘feel-good-only’ ways of

teaching and preaching. As such, we spread our sickness to those around us, infecting them with the avoidance of fearing the Lord our God within the Holy fear He is worthy of. And because we **choose** to do this, we risk the very Lake of Fire in which Jesus died for in order to save us from.

Without embracing the Holy fear of our Lord, we **cannot** love Him; for Holy fear **is** Love. Just as I could feel the **potential** of God's wrath, what that **might** entail, and the knowledge I wanted **no** part of whatever **that** was; so should every child of the Living God love Him, and as such, hold the Holy fear of the Lord our God close to their own heart.

When we stop loving Jesus the way He deserves to be loved, we start embracing the ideas of Satan. Teachings such as "the man's fallibility clause; therefore, the Bible is wrong," "once saved always saved; therefore, we can do whatever we want and be fine," "focusing on self instead of *for* God," "expansion on what it means to be the enemy," and the list goes on and on; all of these teachings based on lies of the **real enemy** clouds our minds and spirits; thereby, our very souls become drenched in noise. And when that happens, we are at high risk of turning away from the Lord and His teachings within our hearts. Moreover, we may not see anything wrong with it.

Jesus says, "If you love me, then why don't you obey me?"

It is this **absolute truth** in what Jesus demands of us that the devil works tirelessly to steal away from us. Because if Satan can pull **that** off; then, our hearts become primed to turn away from the Living God, Jesus Christ our Lord. Furthermore, we turn away and are fine with it, because we no longer hold dear the Holy fear of our Lord within us.

But do not be deceived, Jesus **is** calling His bride home **very** soon. And for those of us who have turned away within our hearts and teachings, we must be wary; for we **will see** the days of the Tribulation Period — a time of testing reserved for those of this world.

Noise clouds the mind and fills us with thoughts which consume our time and it steals away precious moments we could otherwise spend with the Lord our God. Noise can be in the form of false teachings that work to kill our personal relationship with Jesus, as it works to turn us away from Him. And noise inhabits our spirit to destroy our desire to seek out God within these matters; that is, noise works endlessly to make us complacent and comfortable with the thought of being 'okay.' In layman's terms, noise works to steal, kill, and destroy the Word of God and the Word within our

hearts.

Make no mistake, noise *is* the devil, Beelzebub, that old serpent the dragon — whose name is Satan, and he bears the **permanent mark** of 66; thereby, he is **permanently sentenced** to the coming Lake of Fire.

“...resist noise → **contemplar** (contemplator) **small**.”

One of the things we can do, to start us on the road of resisting the devil (noise), is we each can contemplate on a smaller scale. When we begin searching out those things of God which are meant for us to know *after* we are called home, then the devil is given the opportunity to jump in and deceive us. Much like I started to do when speaking with the hosts of Heaven in an audible way, there were times my mind wanted to know **more**. Of course, the Holy Ghost was always quick in letting me know I was to remain silent in these matters, as was the supervising angel when my mind wandered.

We are made in the image of the Lord our God. By default, we have an innate desire to know as much as possible about everything. After all, God is all-knowing and we are made in His image. But we must remember, also, we are *not* God but are only made *by* Him, *through* Him, and *for* Him. As such, when we contemplate the things of God, we are to contemplate small. This simply means we are to think on God, first. After which, we think about how our thought relates to Him and then us as an individual. This is because our existence is for this very reason: to choose either Him or to reject Him. We are given this chance, and it is a chance involving a personal relationship. That is, we must stand before God on Judgment Day, one-on-one.

So, when I thought about the pyramids during my time spent with the heavenly hosts, for example, it was a thought based on noise. Contemplating the pyramids is fine on a small scale. But when it works to consume us, then it steals away the precious time we have on this earth to spend that same time with our Lord. Do the pyramids and their existence affect my walk with God? That is, does their existence have anything to do with me waking up in the morning and saying, “Good morning, Lord, I love you. May my footsteps be ordained of you, today; and may your will be done in my life, on this earth as it is in Heaven. I love you.” No, their existence is **completely irrelevant** to me waking up and saying ‘good morning’ to the Lord, God Almighty.

But if I was to become obsessed with knowledge, and as such, began to seek out knowledge *above* my personal relationship with Jesus, then knowledge itself has become my idol. Because of this, Jesus would step back to make room for my new idol. And when Jesus steps back to make

room for this idol, then Satan begins to step in. After this, if my knowledge-seeking involved the pyramids, *per se*; then, I will begin to come to conclusions of **premium groups** seeding us, the idea of there being more than One God, and anything else the devil can **help** me to learn.

Likewise, when it comes to seeking out understanding in the Word of God, if our desire to have knowledge concerning the area in which we are seeking out becomes placed **above** God within our heart, then the revelations we will ‘learn’ will not be from Jesus — the Word made into flesh. It will be revelations of noise.

This is why, today, we hear preachers and teachers telling us that Jesus’ wrists are pierced when it is, indeed, His hands; just as the Bible tells us. But we are never told the enemy is working to convince us of this because he desires us to embrace the notion of Antichrist ideology.

We hear the concept of the enemy should be broadened to include ourselves, but are never told that suicide is now on a steady rise. Furthermore, those who preach and teach this fail to give us an understanding of how to cast away Satan because they won’t even utter his name.

We hear we should focus on self and reject the idea of: **for** God. And because of this, we then forget **why** we even exist in the first place. Now, instead of saying, “Good morning, Jesus,” because we are in love with Him, we now do so because we want to be observed by Him. We are never told, however, that when we do this, our thoughts are heathen because our heart’s intent is in the wrong place.

We listen as we are taught that once we are saved, we are always saved, and therefore, we can sin and live any way we so choose to desire. And because of this, we are never given the knowledge on how to live a repentant lifestyle.

We are told that man’s fallibility is the reason the Word of God contains lies, but we are never told this noise works to steal away our understanding of God’s makeup – all-knowing, all-present, and all-powerful. That is, noise prevents us from considering that God places each and every one of us within the time-frame in which we all live, because our free will’s choices work in God’s tapestry in the years of our lives; whereas, any other time-frame our free will and the choices we make do not work in God’s tapestry.

We embrace the idea of being always comfortable while living within a fallen world and within fallen bodies. As such, we eagerly embrace the idea of ‘feel-good-only’ messages from our pastors and teachers. That is, we eagerly accept only a portion of the Word, and we are never told this environment sets us up to be more deceivable. That is, we are at war and we all should be fighting with everything we got; not seeking out comfortable messages so we feel good. These messages help to lift us up and are needed, certainly, but they never prepare us for war and do not

teach us how to recognize deception. We need the **entire** Word for that.

These problems within the church exist because we have created them, by allowing the enemy rampaging permission to tear through us. As teachers and preachers, we have decided it is okay to be a **focused** teacher and preacher. That is, we have taken **one idea** from the Word of God and applied it to the concept of teaching and preaching as a ministry.

For instance, there is **no such thing** as a prosperity pastor, faith pastor, grace pastor, or etc. There are only pastors. And within this mindset, those who **choose** to become a **focused** preacher and teacher, they have abandoned their calling and have replaced it with noise. As such, they are deceivable and begin to learn **new** truths, which are truths of noise. And then they infect their flock, causing people to turn away from Jesus within their hearts. Moreover, they can't even see the damage they are doing; for they believe themselves to be following God's call upon their lives, when in reality, they are stepping away from what the Word has told them to do in the first place — teach and preach the **entire** Word of God; not just grace, not just prosperity, not just 'feel-good-only' messages, not just faith; but the **entire** Word of God is a pastor's responsibility.

And when a pastor chooses to resist noise, then their flock knows the entire Word of God because they make certain of it. And when a pastor cast away the notion of the popular view involving focused teaching, his flock becomes battle-ready; because the pastor follows the Word by teaching the entire Word. Every service has an altar call, and the pastor holds Jesus, dearly, close to their heart above all. And as such, this pastor's flock will be of the accepted when Jesus calls His bride home because they are ready. This pastor has made sure of it.

We contemplate on a small scale, not reaching for those things which are **only** obtainable **after** we are joined with Jesus. For example, if I form the thought of: "I wonder how many streets there are in Heaven?" Until I am with the Lord and can navigate the streets of Heaven for myself, I will never know this answer. So, I cast away this thought; knowing it is not for me to understand at this particular time. In doing so, I cannot be led by Satan concerning the 'possible obsession' which is to follow if I do not cast it away. But if I keep pondering over it, I will obsess over it. And when that happens, I have opened the door to be deceived by Satan. Moreover, every single time we contemplate on a scale which is too large for us while on this earth, we **will** be deceived.

So, how do we contemplate on the small scale God requires of us to stay on track, as it were? We do so by applying a five-point checklist of concepts to **everything** in our lives. This includes understanding the Word, making life decisions, having thoughts, dealing with events, and so on.

Furthermore, these five concepts have a direct correlation with the one principle in our lives that matters above all — our personal relationship with Jesus.

1.) What is it that we are examining **as a whole**? If we are considering a thought, then it is the thought itself that is the whole. If it is a story in the Bible, then it is the overall story that is the whole. Basically, we are looking for a bird's eye view of the situation.

2.) Once we have the whole, then we ask ourselves, "How does God fit into this whole?" In other words, what does God think about this? What does God say about this? That is, how does God apply to this situation?

3.) We, then, ask ourselves, "How does this situation apply to God and me? What does God desire to accomplish, as this applies to His Love for me? What does God *desire* for me in this situation? And as was with the earlier example of pondering the number of city streets in Heaven, we may even need to ask, "When does God want me to know about this?"

4.) Next, we consider the enemy; that is, we ask ourselves, "How does Satan fit into this whole? What is he doing in this situation to keep me away from God?" As with the story of Noah, Satan was utilizing partying and a sinful lifestyle to keep people away from God. As with those succumbing to false teachings, he deceives them with lies concerning the Word, or convinces pastors of remaining obsessed over a single-minded object, such as prosperity-only; faith-only; and so on.

5.) Lastly, we ask ourselves, "How does this situation apply to Satan and me; that is, what does Satan desire to accomplish, as this applies to his hate for me? What does Satan *desire* for me in this situation?"

Everything we can think of within our lives can be run through this simple checklist. This is how we **contemplate small** and remain on track. As such, we can **resist noise**. So, let us run this checklist through some examples.

Let us imagine something simple, such as getting up in the morning. The **whole** of the situation is that we are arising from our slumber. The next part of our checklist is determining what God wants in this situation. Well, He wants us to wake up and live throughout our day with life abundantly. He also wants us to say, "Good morning, Jesus, I love you." After all, we are in a relationship with Him. Just as we would say, "Good

morning,” to those around us, we should desire to do so with Him. And this is the third part of our checklist.

The fourth part of the checklist causes us to consider what the devil wants, as this applies to the whole. In this situation, the devil does not want us to wake up. Furthermore, he does not want us to live throughout our day with life more abundantly. And fifthly, Satan’s desire, as this applies to us, is that he does not want us to fall deeper in love with Jesus, and as such, he will do his best to cause us to forget saying, “Good morning, Jesus. I love you.”

Now, let us take this checklist to something more extreme. Imagine being a pastor. You are called to teach and preach over a congregation; ergo, they are your flock. The situation as a whole is that we are a pastor. We, then, ask ourselves, “How does God apply to the situation as a whole?” Well, in this situation, we are called to pastor over **His** flock.

Next, we consider what God desires from us in this situation. Well, as a pastor, God desires that we keep Him first in all things — including money, decisions, and etc. He, also, desires we give every opportunity possible to bring in the lost and to help those return who have fallen away. And finally, He desires us to preach and teach **His** Word within its **entirety**; so, His children are better prepared to fight in the war they face each and every day of their lives, and so they will be found approved when He calls us home.

Fourthly, we must consider how Satan fits into all of this as a whole. Well, Satan does not want us to be a pastor. And fifthly, what does the devil desire for us in this situation? Well, if Satan cannot get us to turn away from our calling, then he desires we perform our calling without keeping Jesus first in our lives. That is, the enemy desires we do not teach the Word within its entirety. He desires we become obsessed with a single-focused agenda. He desires we obsess about how much money the church is bringing in. He desires we forget to make altar calls. He desires we leave out the truth of the Lake of Fire when speaking on the cross. He desires we change the location of Jesus’ scars from the hands to the wrist. And this list goes on and on, on and on, on and on.

When we take the time out of our day to cycle through this checklist, it will become second nature to us. As such, after each time we do this with a sincere heart, we are able to more quickly discern the false from the right. Furthermore, we do so through the guidance of the Holy Ghost within us. But until we decide Jesus means enough for us to do this, then we will always be more deceivable than those who put this simple principle to work. That is, this is nothing more than the principle of holding our personal relationship with Jesus Christ, the Lord our God, above all. So, let us not be deceived by the **real enemy**, and instead, walk within the

righteousness of Jesus Christ, our Lord, and Savior. As such, we keep Him first in *every* decision.

James 4:7 (KJV) “Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.”

Sound of a Trumpet

For those who do not know Jesus or for those of you in temporary revolt, there is nothing you have done that Jesus won't forgive; except blaspheming the Holy Ghost, such as taking on the mark of the beast when the Antichrist is revealed. I am a perfect example of His understanding and Grace. I *know what it is like* to be lost or to step away. As long as we reside in these earthly bodies, we ***always*** have a chance to accept or return to Him. But this chance grows shorter with each day that passes. Moreover, none of us are promised tomorrow. Jesus Christ, the Son of God, He made ***certain*** we could escape that place reserved for Satan and his angels (demons). We only need to, ***first***, believe.

Jesus, our glorious Lord, and Savior is excited about calling His children home:

“Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.”

It is both a wonderful time to be alive and yet, there is some sadness, as well. Many of us will be raptured out of here, but there are many more that will not. We must press on, with urgency, the need for those others to join the family of God. We must love them and teach them of these things to come. But above all, we must never forget the alter call and invitation to give them the chance to accept Jesus Christ as Lord.

So many of you forget this important fact, and a person only needs to turn on the television or visit various websites that claim to be of the church to see this. And yet, nowhere can you find the prayer for Salvation

and no calls to the altar of God within the churches I am speaking of.

Some of you, however, are doing wonderful. You follow the teachings of Jesus and you never forget to call the lost into the Lord's loving embrace. Above all things, Salvation remains at the top of our priority and should **never** be changed. If you are head of a church that has changed to those ways eliminating the call to Salvation, repent and return to Jesus as you first loved Him.

For those who are reading this and you are uncertain where you stand with God, I want you to consider where you want to be within your life. All you ever have to do is to first, believe, and then accept Him by sincerely asking Him to come into your life.

Jesus loves you **so very much**. By the power of the Holy Spirit, He was born into flesh to a virgin girl, named Mary. An angel of the Lord appeared to her and told her the name which was to be given. And that beautiful name, which is above all others, is Jesus Christ.

Jesus laid down His life so you would not perish but would live. He was innocent when He was crucified on a cross. Upon His shoulders, Jesus took the world's sins upon Himself.

He understands your pain. He knows your suffering. He knows what it is like to be you because He hung on that cross in place of you. He knew you even before the foundations of the earth. He suffered for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities, and by His stripes we are healed.

When He was laid to rest, three days later, He rose again and ascended to Heaven. By the right hand of the Father, Jesus sits — waiting for you to say, "Yes, Jesus, I believe, and I love you."

He forgives you of everything if you only choose to accept Him. There is no special ritual that must be performed — no specific prayers. It is within your heart that you choose to accept Him. It is with your mouth that you confess and repent when you invite Him in. All you ever have to do is to first, believe in these things pertaining to Jesus, and then accept Him by asking Him to come into your life. It really is that simple. Go ahead; you only need to ask Him.

Remain Watchful

The book of Matthew, chapter 24 is the go-to source for preachers and teachers of end-time prophecy. Unfortunately, among the elect, there are those who also misinterpret this chapter. So, we are going to examine the key elements within, in order to see for ourselves.

One of the first things that occur in this chapter is the disciples ask Jesus two questions. The first question is in relation to the signs we can watch for and the second is in relation to the Second Coming.

Matthew 24: 3 (NLT) “Later, Jesus sat on the Mount of Olives. His disciples came to him privately and said, “Tell us, when will all this happen? What sign will signal your return **and** the end of the world (age)?”

Jesus tells them of the events involving the Tribulation Period, Second Coming, and the Rapture while addressing them. Already knowing that those of us in our current time would understand these differences, He explains the events in great detail.

Now, we already know that the Second Coming of Christ is the event which takes place at the end of 1,335 days Daniel speaks of. Because we know this *as a fact*, then we also know the **exact day** when this will occur after the Antichrist is revealed.

But when Jesus speaks on the Rapture, he says, “However, **no one knows the day** or the hour when these things will happen, not even the angels in heaven or the Son himself. Only the Father knows. When the Son of Man returns, it will be like it was in Noah’s day. In those days before the flood, the people were enjoying banquets and parties and weddings right up to the time Noah entered his boat. People didn’t realize what was going to happen until the flood came and swept them all away. That is the way it will be when the Son of Man comes.”

“Two men will be working together in the field; one will be taken, the other left. Two women will be grinding flour at the mill; one will be taken, the other left. So you, too, must keep watch! For you don’t know what day your Lord is coming. Understand this: If a homeowner knew exactly when a burglar was coming, he would keep watch and not permit his house to be broken into. You also must be ready all the time, for the Son of Man will come **when least expected**” (Matthew 24: 36-44 NLT).

We can plainly see that this is **not** about the Second Coming. After all, we know the **exact day** that will happen after the Antichrist is revealed. But we do not know the day or the hour when the Rapture occurs. Also, we know that the Rapture occurs before the Tribulation Period begins, as it is the event which ushers in the Tribulation Period.

Prior to this, however, there is a time and season that takes place. Like the disciples asked about the sign that will signal His return, this sign is akin to the season of the Rapture, or more popularly known as the end of days.

These ‘end of days’, as it were, consist of wars, rumors of wars, floods, famines, earthquakes, pestilence, and so on. Also, however, these same events will occur during the Tribulation Period but on a larger scale. So,

when Jesus speaks on them, He is referencing two events simultaneously; the Rapture and the Second Coming.

“Jesus told them, ‘Don’t let anyone mislead you, for many will come in my name, claiming, ‘I am the Messiah.’ They will deceive many. And you will hear of wars and threats of wars, but don’t panic. Yes, these things must take place, but the end won’t follow immediately. Nation will go to war against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be famines and earthquakes in many parts of the world. But all this is only the first of the birth pains, with more to come. Then you will be arrested, persecuted, and killed. You will be hated all over the world because you are my followers. And many will turn away from me and betray and hate each other. And many false prophets will appear and will deceive many people. Sin will be rampant everywhere, and the love of many will grow cold. But the one who endures to the end will be saved. And the Good News about the Kingdom will be preached throughout the whole world, so that all nations will hear it; and then the end will come” (Matthew 24: 4-14 NLT).

We see that Jesus talks about the end of days as being akin to birth pains. In other words, He is saying that the signs of the end of days will begin slowly but will steadily increase in both frequency and magnitude. And as our current history has proven, this is absolutely true. This is why so many people have become numb to the idea of the Rapture ever occurring; that is, people have been discussing the fact that we are at the end of days for quite some time now. As such, people are numb to the idea and say things such as, “Those Christians have been talking about that forever,” and “It is all make-believe, it’s never going to happen and they just need to grow up.”

But the truth is we have been in birth pains for a long time now; at least, in terms of human time. But just as Jesus said it would be; the beginning of these signs is only the first of the birth pains, with more to come.

Jesus also talks about the martyrs. Martyrdom would begin after Jesus ascended to Heaven and it will not stop until the Battle of Armageddon. In this sense, Jesus is talking about His disciples and every Christian who has and who will lay down their lives for Jesus’ namesake. This includes martyrs created before the Rapture and the martyrs created afterward; especially so after the Antichrist is revealed and he wages war against those in the Tribulation Period. That will be a worldwide massacring like the world has never known.

In addition to these things, we see Jesus speak on those who revolt against Him within their hearts. This happens more so than say twenty years ago because the frequency and magnitude of false prophets arising with their lies have steadily increased; just like birth pains do. In fact, Jesus

says, “**Many** will turn away from me and betray...” This happens because of the popularity to accept teachings based in singularity, such as feel-good-only messages, and the false belief we are always saved once we accept Jesus, and as such, we don’t even have to address sin anymore.

And since Satan is the principalities of this earth, He has massive control over the airwaves. As such, masses of people are turning away and betraying Jesus. Sadly, most of them do not know they are doing so because they are following the false teachings spoken to them. That is they believe to be in the right when they are, indeed, refusing a repentant lifestyle. As such, they will weep and mourn when the Rapture occurs; for they will be left standing here wondering what has happened. Even sadder still, Jesus told us of these things and yet, they still refuse to listen to what He has requested of them all — to repent and return to Him the way they first loved Him. In other words, their love has grown cold and they cannot see the wrong in what they do.

Lastly, we see Jesus reference the Second Coming. In this, He is speaking directly to those who are left behind after the Rapture occurs. He tells them to endure until the end, and if they do, they will be saved.

Jesus goes on to say, “‘The day is coming when you will see what Daniel the prophet spoke about — the sacrilegious object that causes desecration standing in the Holy Place.’ (Reader, pay attention!) ‘Then those in Judea must flee to the hills. A person out on the deck of a roof must not go down into the house to pack. A person out in the field must not return even to get a coat. How terrible it will be for pregnant women and for nursing mothers in those days. And pray that your flight will not be in winter or on the Sabbath. For there will be greater anguish than any time since the world began. And it will never be so great again. In fact, unless that time of calamity is shortened, not a single person will survive. But it will be shortened for the sake of God’s chosen ones. See, I have warned you about this ahead of time.’”

As we have previously discussed, the latter half of the Tribulation Period involves the full reign of Satan at the helm. Because God’s wrath is constantly poured out upon Satan already, His wrath comes with Satan’s rule. God’s wrath is also poured out upon the earth because of those who have blatantly rejected His Son and Christ’s teachings; that is, God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, and whoever would believe in Him, will not perish but have eternal life. God’s wrath is poured out upon those who have refused and who have turned away. And honestly, who can blame God for this? After all, He only asks us to believe and then to follow Him to the best of our individual ability. He doesn’t make it tough on us.

This particular passage is talking about the middle of the Tribulation Period after the Antichrist is revealed. He immediately makes war against those who are considered to be God's chosen ones. Here, we find several groups that fall into this category at this time, and this is why so many misinterpret the scriptures pertaining to the Tribulation Period and where the bride of Christ is in relation to all of this.

God's chosen people are the Israelites. He chose them as a means to reveal himself to the world. Through them, God would later make a nation (May 14, 1948). It was through these people that God would be born into flesh, Jesus Christ, our Lord. He took the sins of the world upon himself. And it was these very people who would yell out, "Crucify Him!"

See, the Israelites as a whole, they did not desire to believe that Jesus was the Son of God. They were searching for someone militaristic. This is why so many of them will choose to follow the Antichrist, as well. It is the Antichrist who is militaristic. Not until the Battle of Armageddon, does the *real* Jesus appear in the clouds for all to see, otherwise known as the Second Coming. From that time forward, Jesus will reign for a thousand years with a rod of iron (militaristic).

It was a simple misinterpretation of the scriptures that caused the Israelites to miss the most important facet of the coming of the Son of Man. That is they believed the Son of Man should have been militaristic from the get-go, and not someone who came to bear the sins of the world upon His shoulders. They did not understand that the Son of God would "deliver" them *first*, in the sense of eternity and *then* He would return later to "deliver" them in a physical sense. They were only looking for the physical aspect of being "delivered," so to speak.

As such, much like people do today in regards to misinterpreting Matthew 24 as having only *one* meaning, they too thought the foretelling of the coming of the Son of God only had *one* meaning. Because of this, they missed out. Even today, many Israelites still are awaiting the coming of the Son of God; ergo, many will be deceived when the Antichrist is revealed. Like the rest of the world, they will bow down and worship him. Taking on the mark of the beast, they will blaspheme against the Holy Spirit, and as such, they will never be forgiven. It is a sad but honest truth.

After Jesus laid down His life for us, everyone who accepts Him becomes His chosen, per se. So, although Israel is God's chosen people, as it were, it is those who accept Jesus Christ into their hearts and lives that this passage of scripture is speaking about. This, however, is *not* indicating that the bride of Christ is left to endure the Tribulation Period. But rather, Jesus is discussing all of those who are new in the Lord *after* the Rapture and those who have rededicated their lives to Him — the ones left behind because they turned away from Jesus's teachings within their hearts.

The days shortened that Jesus speaks of is the 1,290 days after the

Antichrist is revealed; that is, God is all-knowing. As such, when God thought about the length of time Satan would be given during this time, He knew that anything longer than 1,290 days would also mean not one person would be left alive. As such, while God thought on the timeframe, He shortened the days to 1,290. This is why Satan only receives 3 and one-half years in terms of full reign. Anything longer and there would not be one person left alive because Satan hates every single human on this planet. But because Jesus is merciful and He loves those who are new to Him after the Rapture and those who are rededicated, these days after the Antichrist is revealed will only be 1,290.

In the book of Daniel in chapter 12, we see two different times associated with the length of the Antichrist's reign in terms of the final half of the seven-year peace treaty. We see, "From the time the daily sacrifice is stopped and the sacrilegious object that causes desecration is set up to be worshiped, there will be 1,290 days. And blessed are those who wait until the end of the 1,335 days!" (Daniel 12: 11-12 NLT).

Unlike the modern calendar, Jewish common calendars fall under a completely different set of rules. Without confusing everyone too much, I will say that Daniel followed this calendar system, *per se*. So, when we discuss "3.5 years" in relation to the final portion of the Tribulation Period, we are talking about the 1,290 days in Daniel.

The 1,335 days in Daniel is about the Second Coming of Christ. So, between these two moments, we have 45 days which seem to make no sense. But they actually do. In the book of Revelation 19: 19-20 (NLT), we read: "Then I saw the beast and the kings of the world and their mighty armies gathered together to fight against the one sitting on the horse and his army. And the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who did mighty miracles on behalf of the beast — miracles that deceived all who had accepted the mark of the beast and who worshiped his statue. Both the beast and his false prophet were thrown into the fiery lake of burning sulfur."

Now, we must remember that the beast is the *means* in which Satan utilizes to reign upon the earth. As such, after the Battle of Armageddon, the beast is thrown into the Lake of Fire; whereas, Satan becomes bound and thrown into a bottomless pit for a thousand years. With that being stated, the one on the horse is Jesus. He returns with His bride and this is the Second Coming.

For 45 days, the armies of the world will gather at the site where the Battle of Armageddon takes place. They will ready themselves to destroy Israel once and for all. And more importantly, they gather in preparation to wage war against Jesus. Obviously, this does not work out well for the world and its armies. But this is the moment in where the missing 45 days

do occur, according to the book of Daniel and the 1,290 days versus 1,335 days.

One thing to consider about prophecy in the Word of God is that it is only prophetic in terms of humans. To God, however, these events are outright facts because He has viewed them already. After all, God *is* all-knowing. Even people who may try to change these outcomes can't. This is because every decision they could possibly make, but more importantly will make, is considered by God. In layman's terms, the Bible does *not* hold prophecy in the eyes of God. It is but facts that have already happened at the time He viewed the world.

To us, this is future events; albeit, many of these things are occurring right now. As such, they seem prophetic to us. But to God, on the other hand, He is the Beginning and the Ending. He can see the past, present, and future. So, where we define these events as being prophecy, God sees them as outright facts. And because God can do this, when He considered the various times that Satan might reign fully, He shortened any lengthy times down to 1,290 days, with 45 additional days being set aside for the armies of the world to gather. He had to do this or there would not be one person left alive; that is, the Tribulation Period is truly beyond human comprehension in the latter portion.

So, as for Matthew 24, the truth in this book is that Jesus speaks of the Rapture, Tribulation Period, and the Second Coming. All three of these events are spoken of within this chapter. But when people decide to place their views of singularity upon it, they come to conclusions based on deception. But if we take the time to be led by the Holy Ghost and not ourselves, we easily can see that Jesus speaks on all three events within a single chapter.

We are at the end of the season in terms of the Rapture and the forthcoming Tribulation Period. It is vital we take God seriously in these matters. As such, we must take self-evaluation of where we stand with Jesus.

“And he will send out his angels with the mighty blast of a trumpet, and they will gather his chosen ones from all over the world — from the farthest ends of the earth and heaven” Matthew 24: 31 (NLT).

Quick Notes for those Left Behind

What Happened?

The bride of Jesus Christ will be called home. If this is after the fact, so to speak; then, the world is about to see and witness things that are beyond human comprehension. It is a time reserved for testing those of this world — those who have refused the Son of God, Jesus Christ. That is, it is a time ***not meant*** for those who believe and have made Jesus the Lord of their lives.

With that being stated, there ***will*** be those who accepted Jesus Christ as Lord and Savior but have fallen away, since then. And sadly enough, some of these people won't even know what they did wrong. Nevertheless, they will be left because they stopped loving Jesus as they first did. Moreover, there is a high chance they stopped living a repentant lifestyle, altogether — otherwise known as revolting within the heart.

Things to Know

1.) First and foremost, accept Christ into your life as your personal Lord and Savior. If you are a believer who was left behind, return and repent to the way you first loved Him.

2.) Secondly, do ***not*** believe anything they tell you. It is ***not*** an alien abduction but the Rapture of God's children. Those who claim to be Christian who were left behind; they were left because they did not love Jesus above all, even if they ***thought*** they did.

3.) Thirdly, ***never*** take that tracking chip that's coming. It will ***not*** "save you." It will damn you. It is a deception from Satan. If you do take it, however, there is ***no*** redemption because this is blaspheming against the Holy Ghost, as it was by the *power of the Holy Ghost* in which the ***real*** Son of God, Jesus Christ was born to a virgin named Mary. As such, God ***permanently marks*** your "forehead" as a 66 — meaning you are marked for the eternal Lake of Fire. This is a spiritual marking that you cannot see, but all those in the spiritual dimension can. The tracking chip is the physical

representation of what exists already within the spiritual dimension — a commitment to become a **permanent 66**, just as Satan is.

4.) Fourthly, if they catch you, there will only be two options: take the mark or die for the **real** Jesus' namesake.

5.) Fifthly, this body is **not** all there is. Your soul resides inside. There **is such a thing** as eternity.

6.) Finally, but not lastly, remain steadfast and trust in God.

What to Expect?

When the beast (Satan) reveals himself as the Son of God, it **is a lie**. This "beast" is **not** the Son of God. And that false prophet telling everyone to accept this beast's mark is a liar and is false, as well. Together, they will show great wonders and the world will have trouble seeing through the lies.

Remember, the devil is incapable of telling the truth; for God does not reside in him. As such, the devil's choice weapon is deceit and he is **very** good at it. After all, he's had thousands upon thousands of years to perfect his evil craft.

The Muslims will recite their verse to back him – don't believe it. With so many Christians now gone, Islamic beliefs will become the One World Religion.

The governments will show "proof" aliens exist. They do, but they are benign. Anything they tell you which points to otherwise is a lie. Do **not** believe them; for "**real aliens are benign**," as the angel of the Lord plainly pointed out to me. This "**superstitious accuracy**" is what the governments will utilize as a means to usher in the One World Government which leads to a 7-year peace treaty.

From the time Satan reveals himself as the Son of God; until the time the **real** Son of God returns is 1,335 days.

Daniel 12:11-12 (NLT) "From the time the daily sacrifice is stopped and the sacrilegious object that causes desecration is set up to be worshiped, there will be 1,290 days. And blessed are those who wait and remain until the end of the 1,335 days!"

These days spoke of; they begin in the midst of the 7-year peace treaty after the parade is disabled. From that day forward, you can countdown to

the Second Coming of Christ, as He will return at the end of those 1,335 days with His bride.

An angel of the Lord spoke to me and said, “...consumable reign → can’t hear → Islamic verse → parade disabled.”

The sad thing concerning what the angel of the Lord says is in the realm of “**can’t hear**.” Most of the world **will accept** the lies of the false prophet and the Antichrist — beast (Satan). Furthermore, the **Islamic verse** spoken of is in the realm of their belief that Jesus Christ never died. They believe He ascended and must return to the earth to finish His work as a prophet.

I assure you, this is a **lie** from the very pits of hell; yet, another deception of Satan. Do **not** believe anything your physical eyes or ears tell you concerning both the false prophet and the one who **claims** to be the Son of God after the Rapture. These two are **deceivers**.

This Antichrist is **not** the Son of the Living God. Moreover, accepting him as such and accepting his mark **will** cause God to **permanently mark** you with the number 66 in the forehead spiritually — permanently sentencing you to the Lake of Fire.

A **parade** will be occurring at the time leading to the Antichrist revealing himself. It will be **disabled**, but the forthcoming change in the world will usher in the **consumable reign** of the Antichrist. At this time, Satan will make war with those of you who refuse his mark because you love Jesus. The time of worldwide, Christian massacring will begin.

Remain steadfast. Hide if you must. But above all, you must do these things **because** you have accepted Jesus Christ as Lord and Savior of your lives. You cannot trust **anyone**. People will believe they are doing you a huge favor and “saving your life” by turning you in; so, you can be given the chip that tracks – the mark of the beast. Your closest friends and family members will do so; even those who you think will not.

Trust in Him (the *real* Jesus Christ) and remain faithful. Do **not** try to save your own life by accepting that marker. If you do, it is “**too late to ask Him** (Jesus Christ)” into your life, as the angel of the Lord also pointed out.

Stay away from **anyone** having that mark. Also, many people who say they were “Christians” or “believers” will be in self-denial that they were not taken in the Rapture. Their brain will struggle to understand. But in truth, they were not found worthy to go; due to a sinful life which eliminated Christ as first in their life. For obvious reasons, some of these people might back up the notion of aliens working for sinister reasons. I

assure you, this is **not** the case.

The ones who realize the truth, however, will become martyrs; just as you must if caught. Do these things as I have spoken, and I will see you soon when the **real** Jesus returns (Second Coming) after the end of those 1,335 days I earlier spoke of. If you lose your life before then, I will see you even sooner, if you have accepted the **real** Jesus within your hearts and lives.

Above all, remember, you **must** surrender to Jesus Christ as your Lord and Savior within your heart. Dying without the mark is **not** enough. You must do so **because** you **love** Jesus Christ and have asked Him into your life.

Without Him in your heart, there is **no** saving you. Only the **real** Jesus saves. The one who comes during the time meant for testing those of this world, he is **not** Jesus.

I pray that your days are full of Christ in your heart. Remember, this moment in time — after the **real** Jesus calls His bride home — this is your **last** and **final** chance for redemption. Don't waste it. God loves you so much that He has afforded you this moment to get it right. But time is short and the world will be full of darkness, as the evil one reigns. You must grab onto the **real** Jesus Christ within your heart and **never** let go.

I love you all so very much! If this is after the Rapture, there is not much else I can do for you, as I will be gone when Jesus calls His bride home. Remain steadfast in the Lord and I will see you soon! Find a copy of the Word of God, the Holy Bible, and keep it dear to you. The Word was made into flesh and He did so because He loves us. He willingly laid down his life for us all when He *certainly* didn't have to. Jesus is the Living Word and He lives forever! Furthermore, He will return again after those 1,335 days previously mentioned. Hold Jesus close and dear to your hearts. His reign over the nations is close at hand, and with Him, you will stand in the presence of the Lord, our God.

Quick Reference of Prophecy from the Lips of Angels

Some of these things are interpreted within the fullness of God, already. These meanings are within this book. Other statements you will find in this section, however, I was not given their direct meanings. These are for the prophets of God (prior to the Rapture), and for those who are left behind to bear witness to in real-time. May it serve you well, and I pray you will know the Peace of our Lord, Jesus Christ within your hearts.

- 1.) “**Different world → bomb.**”
- 2.) “**Democracy fall → detail → guess town → searching → obeyed teacher → 30 → attracted entire department.**”
- 3.) “**Elevator deceit → 30 → attracted → flesh reclaim → pain.**”
- 4.) “**Connect → remembered lost → change → returning.**”
- 5.) “**Nuclear woman → certain killing → scar hand → released a lot → present flame → I’m good → innocent conduct → redemption → revolt identify → did criminal action.**”
- 6.) “**Title Mysterious → mine kill → they are lost → more is wounded → spirit.**”
- 7.) “**Undermine → emotion evil → leak rage in the past.**”

- 8.) “**Performance → heathen thought → dominate by sea/see** (not certain which it was — see or sea) **→ trap.**”
- 9.) “**Two-thirds seven → increase lifestyle → popular → 1000 → excited.**”
- 10.) “**Father cover → senior lost investment → 79 → suffer → heal → garbage unaccepted → employ celestial** (pronounced as kah-lestial but I did not know how else to write it down) **→ point down → consumable reign → can’t hear → Islamic verse → parade disabled.**”
- 11.) “**Canaanite → surprise → tragic.**”
- 12.) “**Festival secrets revealed → never → resist noise → contemplar** (contemplator) **small.**”
- 13.) “**Accepted → remind → lover → nasty tapestry seed → no cars going → legal soul → open book → listening door → differ sentiment → drawing children screams → superstitious accuracy → sad feel → too late to ask Him → key → betray after deceit → soon → sin → fire.**”
- 14.) “**Tapestry → presidency obvious → regional box → gain something → troops true → man corruption → disown stand → 1000.**”
- 15.) “**Anonymous → key → he knows beauty → Russian country → brown eyes.**”
- 16.) “**Trouble → occupy → squeeze air → Son.**”
- 17.) “**Son shine** (or Sunshine – not certain) **→ temples → next phone call → damned prophet → deliberately drive.**”
- 18.) “**Legal stairs → anger → fed community → dripping wood surface.**”

Revelation 19: 9-10 (NLT)

“And then the angel said to me, ‘write this: Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding feast of the Lamb.’ And he added, ‘These are true

words that come from God.’

Then I fell down at his feet to worship him, but he said, ‘No, don’t worship me. I am a servant of God, just like you and your brothers and sisters who testify about their faith in Jesus. Worship only God. For the essence of prophecy is to give a clear witness for Jesus.’”

These are all of the numbers I was given meanings for.

1000 = Son (Jesus Christ).

600 = Occupy of earth.

30 = Contemplar (contemplator).

32 = Angel.

66 = Satan and the **lost** in the Place of the Dead (Hades).

67 = Saved.

72 = Descendage (in the state of descending).

76 = Lover.

0.666 & 0.667 = numbers of men — decimals which fall between 0 and 1, and easily understood as part of the computer and technological era. 0.666 represent those who are lost. 0.667 represents those who are saved. With Christ as the maximum range of all numbers in relation to us (1000), these numbers then become either 666 or 667.

666 = Satan and the **lost** who **occupy** the earth.

667 = Saved who **occupy** the earth.

